# THE SELECT WORKS OF KURT VONNEGUT: A BAUDRILLARDIAN STUDY

Thesis Submitted for the Award of the Degree of

## DOCTOR OF PHILOSOPHY

in

**English**

**By**

**Sinoj Antony**

**Registration Number: 41900075**

**Supervised By**

**Dr Ishfaq Ahmad Tramboo (25645)**

**School of Social Sciences and Languages (Assistant Professor)**

**Lovely Professional University**



**LOVELY PROFESSIONAL UNIVERSITY, PUNJAB**
**2024**

# DECLARATION

I, hereby declare that the presented work in the thesis entitled "The Select Works of Kurt Vonnegut: A Baudrillardian Study" in fulfilment of my degree of **Doctor of Philosophy (Ph. D.)** is the outcome of research work carried out by me under the supervision of Dr. Ishfaq Ahmad Tramboo, working as Assistant Professor, in the Centre for Professional Enhancement of Lovely Professional University, Punjab, India. In keeping with the general practice of reporting scientific observations, due acknowledgments have been made whenever the work described here has been based on the findings of another investigator. This work has not been submitted in part or whole to any other University or Institute for the award of any degree.

**(Signature of Scholar)**

Name of the scholar: Sinoj Antony

Registration No.: 41900075

Department/School: English/School of Social Sciences and Languages

Lovely Professional University,

Punjab, India

# CERTIFICATE

This is to certify that the work reported in the Ph. D. thesis entitled "The Select Works of Kurt Vonnegut: A Baudrillardian Study" submitted in fulfillment of the requirement for the award of degree of **Doctor of Philosophy (Ph.D.)** in the Department of English, is a research work carried out by Sinoj Antony, 41900075 is bonafide record of his original work carried out under my supervision and that no part of thesis has been submitted for any other degree, diploma or equivalent course.

**(Signature of Supervisor)**

Name of supervisor: Dr Ishfaq Ahmad Tramboo

Designation: Assistant Professor

Department/School: Centre for Professional Enhancement

University: Lovely Professional University

## Thesis Plagiarism Certificate

Title of the thesis "The Select Works of Kurt Vonnegut: A Baudrillardian Study"

Name of Ph.D. scholar: Sinoj Antony, Reg. No 41900075

Name of Ph.D. supervisor: Dr Ishfaq Ahmad Tramboo UID 25645

Department/Discipline: School of Social Sciences and Languages

I certify that the above entitled thesis was scanned for similarity detection using Turnitin software with (a) excluding sources less than 14 words (b) excluding quotes (c) excluding bibliography. Process and outcome is given below:

➤ I have reviewed the plagiarism report and the total similarity index is……**3**…… percent.

**Signature of Supervisor:**

**UID:   25645**                                                    **Date: 30/08/2024**

# ABSTRACT

In the mid-20th century, postmodernism emerged as a multidimensional and intricate intellectual movement, rejecting modernism's flawed and limited structures and ideas. Postmodernism, characterized by its skepticism towards absolute truths and meta-narratives, questions established notions of reality, identity, and knowledge. It celebrates diversity, ambiguity, and the fluidity of meaning while embracing fragmentation, pluralism, and paradox. Postmodernism's emphasis on intertextuality, pastiche, and self-reflexivity in literature and cultural theory, and its rejection of linear narratives, has significantly impacted various academic fields, including philosophy, literature, art, architecture, and the social sciences. It has fostered critical thinking and sparked discussions about the nature of reality, representation, and power in modern society.

The present research study, "The Select Works of Kurt Vonnegut: A Baudrillardian Study," examines Kurt Vonnegut's literary works in detail within the theoretical framework of postmodernism, focusing on Jean Baudrillard's philosophical insights. The main goal of this study is to examine the complex layers of some of Vonnegut's best-known novels, including *Mother Night, Cat's Cradle, Slaughterhouse-Five, Galápagos*, and *The Sirens of Titan*, through a careful examination of their sociopolitical, philosophical, and historical aspects.

This academic pursuit aims to sort out the complex fabric of Vonnegut's novels and place them in the larger framework of postmodern philosophy. Using a careful examination, the study intends to clarify the fundamental themes, motifs, and conceptual foundations ingrained in Vonnegut's literary works, thereby illuminating their significant ramifications for comprehending modern cultural discourse. Jean Baudrillard's theoretical framework, which provides a framework for interpreting Vonnegut's writings, is essential to this research. Baudrillard offers a comprehensive theoretical framework for analysing Vonnegut's novels, with insights into the nature of simulation, hyperreality, and the blurring of boundaries between reality and representation. Using Baudrillard's ideas about "Implosion," "Disappearance," and the

"Hyperreal," the study seeks to reveal how authenticity, simulation, truth, and illusion interact in the textual environments of Vonnegut's novels.

This scholarly investigation goes beyond a simple textual examination to consider broader philosophical and socio-political implications. The research aims to explore the deeper layers of meaning embedded in Vonnegut's works by meticulously examining his characters, narratives, and thematic preoccupations. It also explores the works' relevance to current debates surrounding power, identity, technology, and the human condition. "The Select Works of Kurt Vonnegut: A Baudrillardian Study" uses postmodern philosophy as a lens through which to view the rich intricacies of Vonnegut's literary world. This study aims to provide fresh perspectives on the complex web of meanings that Vonnegut weaves into his novels by analysing his texts about Baudrillardian ideas. This will help readers understand the work's ongoing significance in today's cultural discourse.

The study's foundation is carefully built in the first chapter, "Making of an Author," which records Kurt Vonnegut's rise within the historical context of postmodernism. This section overviews Vonnegut's significant influence on the literary canon. It explains the complex strands of his literary legacy against the backdrop of a quickly changing intellectual and cultural environment. Readers are given a sophisticated examination of Vonnegut's rise to prominence in the postmodernist movement through perceptive analysis, which clarifies the intricacies of his narrative style, thematic concerns, and lasting influence on current discourse.

The second chapter, "Postmodernism: Issues and Perspectives," examines the fundamental principles of postmodern philosophy as they relate to literary discourse. Readers are guided through the postmodern era's complex intellectual currents with a careful analysis of critical inquiry techniques. This chapter delves into the intricacies of postmodernism and its consequences for literary analysis, acting as a scholarly exploration. By exploring theoretical foundations, readers can comprehend the complexity of postmodern thought and acquire a valuable grasp of its philosophical foundations and transformational influence on literary theory and criticism.

Chapter 3, "Postmodern Chaos and Vulnerability," searches deeply into the thematic underpinnings of chaos and vulnerability as they manifest throughout Kurt Vonnegut's literary works. By leveraging Jean Baudrillard's "Implosion" theory, this chapter elucidates the notion of narrative implosions within Vonnegut's narratives, where the traditional boundaries between simulation and reality collapse. Through this exploration, readers are prompted to critically reassess their perceptions of the world, as Vonnegut's narratives challenge conventional notions of authenticity and truth. This chapter profoundly examines the intricate interplay between chaos, vulnerability, and the blurred lines of reality in Vonnegut's literary universe.

In Chapter 4, "The Hyperreal World and Kurt Vonnegut's Novels," the complex dynamics of simulacra, hyperreality, and simulation are carefully examined in relation to the literary works of Kurt Vonnegut. Based on Jean Baudrillard's theoretical framework, this chapter explores how Vonnegut creates hyperreal situations in his novels, challenging our perceptions of authenticity and truth. Readers are challenged to tackle the complexity of a world where the lines between reality and representation blur by delving into the effects of technological breakthroughs on human existence. This calls for a critical revaluation of perception's nature and the human experience's core.

The last chapter, "Socio-political and Posthuman Issues," thoroughly examines how technology has changed human experiences. This study carefully examines how Vonnegut depicts the development of technology as a driving force behind the dissolution of established human standards and limits and the fuzziness of the line separating humans from machines. Readers are challenged to question preconceived ideas about identity, agency, and the nature of the human condition in an increasingly technologized society by critically analysing these narratives and the substantial social ramifications of emerging technology.

Using postmodernism and Jean Baudrillard's theoretical framework as a lens, "The Select Works of Kurt Vonnegut: A Baudrillardian Study" thoroughly analyses Vonnegut's books. Utilizing methodical examination, the intricacies of Vonnegut's novels have been brought to light, revealing themes of disorder, susceptibility,

simulation, and hyperreality that have profound resonances in the current philosophical and socio-political conversation. By analysing Vonnegut's depiction of technology as a driving force behind the breakdown of conventional human experiences, this research stimulates thoughtful consideration of the significant consequences that emerging technologies have on society. Ultimately, this study advances our knowledge of Vonnegut's lasting literary influence and its applicability to navigating the complexity of the contemporary world.

This study deepens our comprehension of Vonnegut's storytelling strategies and his contributions to postmodern literature by exploring the complex themes of hyperreality, chaos, and the disintegration of boundaries between reality and representation. Additionally, the study critically examines the sociopolitical undertones in Vonnegut's writings, emphasizing the significance of his critique of identity, technology, and social norms in modern discourse. Ultimately, this study highlights the ongoing relevance of Vonnegut's work in comprehending the cultural logic of late capitalism while also making a significant contribution to literary studies by offering a new perspective on his enduring influence and encouraging readers to reflect critically on the complexities of the modern world.

**Research Objectives**

The purpose of the present thesis is to apply the Baudrillardian study to select works of Vonnegut. Through this study, I want to explore the details of postmodernism and analyse the impact of postmodern philosophy on the current world situation.

The present research has the following objectives:

To understand the historical roots of postmodernism
To examine the characters of Kurt Vonnegut concerning the postmodern chaos and vulnerability.
To apply the theoretical concepts of Jean Baudrillard.
To analyse the socio-political and post-human concerns in the select novels of Kurt Vonnegut.

**Statement of Purpose**

The current research study aims to explore the complex levels of Kurt Vonnegut's literary works within the postmodernist theoretical framework, paying particular attention to Jean Baudrillard's philosophical observations. This study investigates Vonnegut's books, including *Mother Night, Cat's Cradle, Slaughterhouse-Five, Galápagos*, and *The Sirens of Titan*, to shed light on the historical, philosophical, and sociological themes present in each. Through this investigation, the research hopes to clarify the significant implications of Vonnegut's works for comprehending modern cultural discourse.

**Hypothesis**

Based on Jean Baudrillard's theoretical framework, this study proposes that Vonnegut's writings are vivid representations of postmodern chaos, vulnerability, and hyperreality. Within this framework, a thorough examination of Vonnegut's characters, novels, and thematic concerns is expected to shed light on how his works subvert accepted ideas of reality, authenticity, and truth. Furthermore, this research is anticipated to spark critical thinking on the socio-political and post-human issues pervasive in modern society by analysing Vonnegut's representation of technology and its effects on human experiences. This study aims to understand Vonnegut's lasting literary effect and its applicability to navigating the complexity of the contemporary world, which is being transformed by postmodern thought and technological advancement.

With a focus on Jean Baudrillard's theoretical ideas, "The Select Works of Kurt Vonnegut: A Baudrillardian Study" thoroughly examines Vonnegut's literary universe within the context of postmodern philosophy. The study reveals layers of meaning about chaos, vulnerability, hyperreality, and the socio-political ramifications of developing technology through a thorough analysis of Vonnegut's novels. Vonnegut's characters, narratives, and thematic issues are examined to highlight the research's significant resonances in the discourse of modern culture. In conclusion, this research advances our knowledge of Vonnegut's lasting literary relevance and

guides negotiating the complexity of the contemporary world, influenced by
postmodern philosophy and technological development.

# Acknowledgments

First and foremost, I want to thank the All-Powerful God for his strength, endurance, and direction during this study journey. This project would not have been feasible without God's grace and kindness. I thank God for giving me the chance and the intuition that prompted me to pursue this academic endeavor.

I owe a debt of gratitude to my supervisor, Dr. Ishfaq Ahmad Tramboo, for his steadfast support, priceless advice, and helpful criticism, all crucial to finishing my task. Dr. Ishfaq's supportive and encouraging nature has been a comforting comfort during the difficult stages of completing my thesis. His extensive knowledge, outstanding guidance, and unwavering dedication have enabled me to transform this thesis into a polished academic work.

I want to extend my sincere gratitude to Dr. Sanjay Modi (HOF, LFBA), Dr. Pavitar Prakash Singh (H.O.S. School of Social Sciences and Languages), Dr. Ajoy Batta (HOD), and the Lovely Professional University Research Advisory Committee and Doctoral Research Board members for their invaluable contributions to my professional development. Their sage counsel and creative inspiration have been priceless.

I sincerely thank DiMS Media College, especially the principals, staff, and students, for all their help and encouragement during my academic career. Their advice and mentoring have greatly influenced my professional development.

I owe my parents a great deal for their unwavering love, support, and sacrifices to secure my success in school. Throughout this journey, their support has been a source of strength. My wife, Anisha George, deserves special recognition for her unfailing support, empathy, and encouragement, which have been my rock. Her confidence in me and her willingness to make sacrifices fuelled my achievements. I want to thank my in-laws for their unwavering encouragement and support. Their confidence in my skills has served as inspiration. In addition, I appreciate my children, Rebeccah Sinoj, Rachel Sinoj, and Samuel Sinoj, for their tolerance,

comprehension, and unwavering love. My life has been made happier and more inspiring by their presence.

Finally, I extend my heartfelt gratitude to my friends and relatives for their unwavering support and belief in my potential. A special tribute to the late Dr. Praveen Abraham, whose motivation and encouragement were invaluable during my research journey. His untimely passing was a profound loss, but his kindness and wisdom continue to inspire me. May his soul rest in peace.

I want to thank everyone who has supported me and helped me succeed.

**Sinoj Antony**

# Table of Contents

# Glossary of Terms

1. **Modernism:** An early 20th-century cultural movement breaking from tradition, embracing innovation, abstraction, and new perspectives in art, literature, and architecture. It responds to social changes, emphasizing individualism, fragmented narratives, and rejecting realism.

2. **Postmodernism**: A late 20th-century movement in art, literature, architecture, and culture characterized by skepticism toward grand narratives, the blending of high and low culture, irony, pastiche, and the questioning of objective truths.

3. **Hyperreality**: A concept in postmodern theory, particularly associated with Jean Baudrillard, referring to a condition where the distinction between reality and simulation blurs, leading to a world in which simulations or representations of reality become more accurate or influential than reality itself.

4. **Simulacra**: In Baudrillard's postmodern theory, simulacra refers to copies or representations of objects, events, or concepts that no longer have an original or authentic counterpart.

5. **Simulation**: In Baudrillard's postmodern theory, simulation refers to imitating or replicating aspects of reality, often through models, images, or digital representations.

6. **Implosion:** In Baudrillard's theory, implosion refers to the collapse of meaning and distinctions in a postmodern society where information overload and media blur reality and simulation.

7. **Disappearance:** In Baudrillard's theory, disappearance refers to the vanishing of reality as it is consumed by simulations, leading to a hyperreal state.

8. **Grand Narratives/Metanarratives**: In postmodernism, grand narratives, also known as metanarratives, are overarching, universal stories or ideologies that claim to explain historical events.

9. **Fragmentation:** Refers to the breaking up of coherent, unified structures or narratives into disparate, often disjointed parts, reflecting complexity and diversity.

10. **Linear Narratives:** Structured storytelling with a clear, sequential progression of events, often from beginning to end, typically emphasizing cause-and-effect relationships and chronological order.

11. **High and Low Culture:** It refers to sophisticated, elite artistic and intellectual works often associated with the upper class, while low culture encompasses popular, everyday cultural forms accessible to the public.

12. **Intertextuality:** Practice referencing or integrating elements from other texts within a new work, creating connections and meanings that enrich and complicate the text.

13. **Self-reflexivity**: The quality of a text or work that acknowledges and reflects on its creation, process, or limitations, often highlighting its constructed nature and engaging with its subjectivity.

14. **Deconstruction:** A critical approach that analyses and exposes the inherent contradictions and ambiguities in texts, challenging traditional interpretations and revealing the instability of meaning within language and concepts.

15. **Chaos:** A complete disorder and unpredictability, often characterized by a lack of clear structure or pattern, challenging conventional systems of order and understanding.

16. **Vulnerability:** The state of exposure to potential harm or emotional risk, often highlighting sensitivity or openness that can lead to personal or systemic challenges and weaknesses.

17. **Humanism:** A philosophical and cultural movement emphasizing the value and agency of human beings, focusing on human interests, values, and the potential for individual and collective growth.

18. **Posthumanism:** A theoretical framework that critiques traditional humanist views. It explores the implications of technology, artificial intelligence, and the integration of human and non-human entities, often challenging the concept of human centrality.

19. **Unstuck in Time:** This concept, often associated with Kurt Vonnegut's *Slaughterhouse-Five*, describes a condition where time is experienced as non-linear, allowing events to coincide or be out of sequence.

20. **POW:** Acronym for "Prisoner of War," referring to a soldier or combatant captured and held by an enemy during or after an armed conflict.

21. **Metafiction:** A literary technique where the text self-consciously addresses its fictional nature, often blurring the boundaries between fiction and reality and challenging conventional narrative structures.

22. **Black Humour**: A style of comedy that finds humor in serious, morbid, or taboo subjects, often using irony and cynicism to highlight the absurdity of life and human suffering.

23. **Multiculturalism**: A social and cultural framework that recognizes, values, and promotes the coexistence of diverse cultural, ethnic, and religious groups within a society, fostering inclusivity, equity, and mutual respect.

24. **Poststructuralism:** A theoretical approach that critiques and moves beyond structuralism, questioning fixed meanings, binary oppositions, and stable structures in texts, emphasizing the fluidity, ambiguity, and instability of language and meaning.

25. **Neo-Pragmatism:** A contemporary philosophical movement that builds on classical pragmatism, rejecting the search for objective truth and emphasizing practical consequences, linguistic practices, and the contingency of knowledge and beliefs.

26. **Queerism:** A critical approach that challenges normative views on gender and sexuality, advocating for fluid, non-binary understandings and questioning traditional power structures that marginalize LGBTQ+ identities and expressions.

27. **Phenomenology:** A philosophical approach that explores human experience and consciousness from a first-person perspective, focusing on how individuals perceive and interpret the world through lived experiences without preconceived theories or assumptions.

28. **Pastiche:** A literary, artistic, or musical work that imitates the style or elements of other works, often combining multiple references or genres in a playful or celebratory manner without satire or critique.

29. **Burlesque**: A comedic literary, theatrical, or artistic style that mocks or exaggerates serious subjects through humour, parody, and caricature, often combining wit, satire, and absurdity to entertain and provoke thought.

30. **Parody:** A humorous or satirical imitation of a particular work, genre, or style, exaggerating its distinctive features to critique, ridicule, or entertain while highlighting underlying assumptions or conventions.

31. **Paratext**: The additional materials accompanying a text, such as prefaces, introductions, cover designs, and footnotes, help shape the reader's understanding and interpretation of the main content.

32. **Intertext:** A reference or relationship between texts, where one text draws on or influences another, creating layers of meaning through direct or indirect allusions, quotations, or thematic connections.

33. **Signifier:** In semiotics, the physical form or expression of a sign, such as a word, sound, or image, which represents or denotes a concept or meaning (the signified).

34. **Signified:** In semiotics, the concept or meaning represented by a signifier, such as a word, image, or sound, forms the mental concept associated with the signifier.

35. **Consumer Culture:** A social and economic order driven by the buying and consuming of goods and services, where personal identity, status, and value are often expressed through material possessions and consumer choices.

36. **Magical Realism**: A literary and artistic style that blends realistic narratives with fantastical or magical elements, treating the extraordinary as part of everyday reality to challenge conventional distinctions between reality and fiction.

37. **Minimalism:** An artistic and cultural movement characterized by simplicity, clarity, and minimal elements, often focusing on form, space, and essential features while avoiding excess or decoration.

38. **Temporal Distortion:** A narrative technique often used in postmodern literature, which disrupts the linear progression of time, presenting events out of order, overlapping, or simultaneously challenging conventional chronology.

# Introduction

Postmodernism is an intellectual and cultural movement that emerged in the middle of the 20<sup>th</sup> century. It influenced various disciplines like art, architecture, literature, philosophy, etc. It was a necessary movement that propagated individual creativity and subjectivity—this period witnessed the birth of great writers and critics. Analysing the relationship between Kurt Vonnegut's literary contributions and postmodernism offers an engaging journey into the details of modern narrative expertise. Under the theoretical framework of Jean Baudrillard, this thesis, "The Select Works of Kurt Vonnegut: A Baudrillardian Study," takes on a thorough analysis of undertakings through the nuanced details of Vonnegut's select novels: *Mother Night, Cat's Cradle, Slaughterhouse-Five, Galápagos,* and *The Sirens of Titan*.

This study explores the many layers of postmodern chaos, fragility, and hyperreality woven across Vonnegut's literary creations throughout the carefully constructed landscape of five chapters. The thesis places the study in the larger framework of literary analysis at the outset and generates the intellectual framework for its investigation. It is a study of the intersections between postmodernism and Vonnegut's writings. It identifies the exciting ground at this intersection and hints at the depth of the picture that will be revealed in the various chapters of this thesis.

It is organized into five chapters, each carefully investigating Kurt Vonnegut's dealings with postmodernism through the prism of Baudrillard's theoretical frameworks. In each chapter, Vonnegut's depiction of postmodernist themes is methodically assessed and rationalized, revealing the many levels of his writing against the theoretical framework of Baudrillard. The thesis's well-organized structure promises a detailed scrutiny of how Vonnegut's writing both supports and challenges the core ideas of Baudrillard's postmodern philosophy, illuminating the complex connections between literature and critical theory within the framework of postmodern discourse.

The first chapter, "Making of an Author," is the base for this systematic study of Kurt Vonnegut's literary legacy. This chapter has two goals: first, to introduce the reader to the historical foundations of a postmodern writer and, second, to search into the complexities of Vonnegut's emergence in this ever-changing intellectual and cultural environment. Acknowledging the postmodernist historical framework is essential to understanding Vonnegut's literary expansion. The literary world witnessed a dramatic shift away from traditional narration during the modernism–postmodernism transition. This change was characterized by the rejection of grand narratives and a growing emphasis on fragmentation, subjectivity, and the blurring of truth and fiction.

In this light, Vonnegut's literary career is a fascinating subject of study, and the first chapter deals with his life, background, and literary works. Taking full-fledged up during World War II and being born during the Great Depression, Vonnegut was heavily influenced by the turbulent socio-political environment of the 20th century. His time serving as a soldier during the conflict and the intense impact of seeing Dresden destroyed catalysed the emergence of an idiosyncratic literary voice that would later be prominent for its satirical humour, existential reflection, and severe understanding of the human condition in an uncertain world.

The chapter delivers intuition into the early inspirations that moulded Vonnegut's standpoint as it meticulously reviews his early creative endeavours. Every aspect of Vonnegut's life, from his background to his anthropological studies at the University of Chicago, added to the cultural and intellectual pool that was his source of inspiration. This chapter discloses the intellectual climate of the day, exploring the several artistic and philosophical trends that profoundly motivated Vonnegut's imaginative spirit.

Indeed, Vonnegut's rise from a struggling, little-known author to a well-known literary icon allows readers to follow the steady progress of his style and thematic interests. This chapter carefully studies his early compositions, including *Mother Night* and *The Sirens of Titan*, clarifying the theoretical foundations that would finally develop into the elaborate storylines of his later masterpieces, including

*Slaughterhouse-Five, Galápagos*, and *Cat's Cradle*. The chapter confers Vonnegut's interface with recent literary and philosophical currents while placing his rise within the postmodern atmosphere.

"Making of an Author" aims to provide more than a running summary of Vonnegut's creative career; instead, it investigates deeply into the reciprocally beneficial relationship between a writer and the times that influence them. This chapter comprehensively scrutinizes the exclusive narrative threads woven throughout Vonnegut's literary career by carefully following his rational development and separating the historical roots of postmodernism.

Chapter 2, "Postmodernism: Issues and Perspectives," is a scholarly effort to discover the theoretical fundamentals of postmodern thought inside the wide-ranging arena of literary study. The chapter examines the method of critical inquiry to provide readers with a profound understanding of the complex, knowledgeable flows that describe the borders of this revolutionary literary era. Essentially, postmodernism is a complex and varied movement overdrawn with modernist thought's customs when it first appeared in the second half of the 20th century. As the chapter begins its search, it struggles with the central query: What is postmodernism? It is essential to discover the theoretical fundamentals, and this chapter sensibly breaks down the central ideas that set this era apart.

The opposition to grand narratives is a characteristic of postmodernism discussed in this chapter. Once seen as commanding and comprehensive, traditional linear narratives were demolished in favour of fractured, non-linear patterns during the time of postmodernism. Theorists such as Jean-François Lyotard, who famously said that metanarratives are untrue, and Jean Baudrillard, whose theories on implosion, simulation, and hyperreality are discussed in this chapter. The search explores the fluffiness of the outlines dividing high and low culture, questioning the established hierarchies that isolated so-called "high" art from popular culture. Postmodernism acclaims diversity and accepts a range of media, including popular culture and literature, as practical means of collaborating ideas. Here, a complex

concept of meaning is created by blending different texts, genres, and cultural allusions, inspiring readers to interrelate and participate more with the book.

This chapter launches the framework for realizing how Vonnegut also pays a complex network of intertextual and cultural references in his novels by discovering the problems associated with intertextuality. The concept of self-reflexivity is also explored, as postmodern art recurrently takes a reflective approach, stimulating the very status of the piece as art and cheering readers to reflect on the reading process.

To enhance comprehension of postmodernism, the chapter probes into Jacques Derrida's deconstructionist concepts, separating the linguistic and connotation variability essential to postmodernism. The chapter carefully lays out the fabric of postmodern thought, explicitly focusing on the uncertainty of language and the dismantling of binary oppositions. Readers are left with a thorough understanding of the philosophical currents that define postmodernism as the chapter ends. The chapter lays a critical groundwork by observing the denial of grand narratives, the acceptance of diversity, the interface of intertextuality, and the meditative nature of self-reflexivity. This basis gives readers a vital prism to interrelate with the succeeding critique of Kurt Vonnegut's books. This thoroughly examines how Vonnegut's writings relate to, address, and oppose the details of postmodern thought.

The third chapter, "Postmodern Chaos and Vulnerability," profoundly explores the theme of the elaborate relationship between chaos and vulnerability that runs through Kurt Vonnegut's select novels. Concerning Jean Baudrillard's theory of "Implosion," this chapter discloses the idea of narrative implosions in which the traditional lines unravelling simulation from reality crumble in a transformative way. An underlying chaos, a disorganized relation between the real and the virtual, is central to Vonnegut's writing and forces readers to reassess how they realize the world.

The chapter discusses his important works like *Slaughterhouse-Five*, in which Vonnegut generates a story that confronts time's linear drift with expertise. In this chapter, Vonnegut's customs narrative implosion immerses readers in a chaotic yet

weirdly cohesive investigation of the human condition amid the horrors of war through Billy Pilgrim, the protagonist, and his experiences of being "unstuck in time." The narrative framework develops unreasonably chaotic as chronological order collapses, reflecting the collapse of traditional reality. Vulnerability is an essential aspect of Vonnegut's fictional world's characteristic inquiry related to this chapter. Here, vulnerability results from passing chaos via a Baudrillardian implosion. The breaking down of conventional boundaries exposes the fragility of human life in the face of a more artificial and complicated world. Because of their delicateness, characters serve as a means for readers to engage with the perplexing confusion that reflects the raging uncertainties of the postmodern world.

The chapter also investigates Vonnegut's use of satire as a coping mechanism for vulnerability and instability. Using sarcasm and comedy, Vonnegut generates a place for critical thought out of the disorderly and subtle parts of the human experience. To help readers pact with the existential uncertainty depicted in the narrative implosions, absurdity and humour assist as coping techniques. The exploration theme in this chapter also covers Vonnegut's portrayal of technology and how it aggravates chaos and vulnerability. Here, we study novels such as *Mother Night* and *Cat's Cradle*, in which technology is used as a social vulnerability and proclaiming destiny. In their distorted style, Vonnegut's novels expose the complex relationships between societal institutions, technical developments, and the weaknesses that always complement them.

Chapter 4, "The Hyperreal World and Kurt Vonnegut's Novels," precisely analyses the complex network of simulation, simulacra, and hyperreality that creates the core of Vonnegut's literary universe. Based on Jean Baudrillard's theory, this part observes and reveals how Vonnegut's books open doors to alternate certainties where simulation and reality collide, ensuing in a hyperreal setting that confronts defined ideas about authenticity and truth.

The idea of simulacra, or the copies and simulations that, according to Baudrillard's schema, pave the way and challenge reality, is at the center of this investigation. The first section of the chapter analyses Vonnegut's use of storytelling

techniques in pieces like *Mother Night* and *Cat's Cradle*, in which he precisely depicts characters, simulated worlds, and settings that manifest and warp reality.

This chapter intends Vonnegut's distinctive writing style to play a significant role in giving readers a fantastic experience. His use of black humour, satire, and absurdity functions as a lens through which the story is told, developing and changing real-world details to the point of hyperrealism. Vonnegut establishes a hyper-realistic universe where the familiar becomes strange, and the strange becomes familiar through the exaggerated and frequently fanciful components of his storytelling. This hyperreality influences readers to review how they comprehend the world. Besides, the investigation discovers how technology plays a role in Vonnegut's creation of the hyperreal. *Cat's Cradle* is the best example of how technical innovations have affected society by providing a filter for the hyperreal.

The chapter examines how Vonnegut's depiction of technology and Baudrillard's ideas construct a hyperreal world where the lines separating the natural and artificial worlds become blurred, resulting in a patchwork of virtual experiences. Through skillful manipulation of language and narrative structures, Vonnegut lets readers engage in the setup of meaning inside the hyperreal worlds he shows rather than witness. This interactive involvement further blurs the lines between simulation and reality, forcing readers to navigate the story's geography while being acutely aware of the hyperreal details at work.

Kurt Vonnegut's literary settings are the subject of the final chapter, "Socio-political and Posthuman Issues," which completes the intellectual trip. This last chapter of the research travels beyond the limitations of individual stories to highlight the more prominent socio-political and posthuman elements woven throughout Vonnegut's selected works. This chapter deals with Jean Baudrillard's concept of "disappearance" as a theoretical background to discover how Vonnegut's novels craftily erase traditional boundaries, revealing essential implications for politics, society, and the posthuman state. The chapter's central theme is the failure of reliable social standards and institutions in Vonnegut's made-up universes. Applying Baudrillard's viewpoint, the dissolution of these social approaches is seen as a

transformative act that questions ideas of stability and order rather than a simple collapse.

This disappearance has far-reaching socio-political implications, and the chapter investigates Vonnegut's cynical assessments of modern society. Through the deconstruction of predictable social formations and hierarchies, Vonnegut's stories offer a commentary on the brittleness and artificiality of social constructions. The satirical portrayal of bureaucracies and political institutions, which shows how these constructions disappear, exposes social structures' fundamental folly and weakness.

Also, this research goes into the political sphere, where Vonnegut's stories provide a prism to examine the disappearance of political convictions. The chapter explores works such as *Cat's Cradle*, *Galápagos*, and other selected novels in which scientific exploration and political power collide to create a disorganized fusion of technology and politics. Employing this investigation, Vonnegut's novels consider blurring boundaries between the political and scientific domains, revealing the interaction between established power systems and technical progress. Analysis centers on the posthuman dimension, a theme Vonnegut masterfully weaves across his novels. Novels like *Slaughterhouse-Five* examine the termination of conventional human limits, both existential and physical. The idea of disappearance, as proposed by Baudrillard, serves as a prism through which to view the breakdown of traditional human identities and the rise of posthuman situations, which comprise cyborgs, people who are stranded in time, and phenomena that exist outside the boundaries of human understanding.

This final chapter explores Vonnegut's portrayal of technology acting as a trigger for the disappearance of the traditional human experience. Works such as *Mother Night* and *The Sirens of Titan* depict a future in which technological advancements transform human existence, obfuscating the distinctions between humans and machines. This absence of the techno-centric mindset forces us to critically reflect on the social effects of emerging technologies and how they are changing the fundamental aspects of being human. This chapter aims to present a comprehensive picture of the socio-cultural arras enclosed in Vonnegut's literary

canvas as the analysis progresses. It unravels the complex strands linking the vanishing of political certainty, traditional human limits, and social institutions by utilizing Baudrillard's concept of disappearance. By doing this, the chapter provides readers with a comprehensive understanding of the socio-political and posthuman implications woven throughout the stories of one of the most notable literary voices of the 20<sup>th</sup> century.

       Ultimately, this thesis is a carefully detailed voyage that transfers the complex connections between postmodernism and the fantastical worlds constructed by Kurt Vonnegut. It summons readers to search intensely into the theoretical complexities of Jean Baudrillard's ideas, expertly woven within the fabric of Vonnegut's selected works. This study is not to look at but to take part in a critical analysis of the triple threat of postmodern instability, vulnerability, and hyperreality in the ever-changing context of modern literature. The study's primary goal is to significantly contribute to the larger intellectual conversation on Kurt Vonnegut's unmatched creative inventiveness, postmodernist ideas, and literary theory rather than just analysing specific works. The thesis aims to enhance our understanding of the mutually beneficial link between literature and the complex socio-cultural elements of the postmodern era by dissecting the layers of chaos, fragility, and hyperreality present in Vonnegut's stories.

       Readers are invited to explore this literary passage by exploring Vonnegut's text to uncover the nuanced interactions between simulation and reality, order and chaos, and the real and the fantastical. Baudrillard's insights offer a theoretical depth that functions as a compass, shedding light on the subtleties of Vonnegut's stories and encouraging a more profound understanding of the relationship between literary theory and artistic expression. This research hopes to go beyond a single analysis, bringing together academics, readers, and anyone looking for intellectual stimulation to consider the profound significance of postmodern ideas concerning Vonnegut's works. By doing this, it hopes to advance our comprehension of not just a single author's work but also the larger body of knowledge that weaves together theory, literature, and the dynamic fields of modern thought.

The scope of this research is that it would bring better ideas to the existing knowledge of Kurt Vonnegut's concept of postmodernism. The primary purpose of any literature is to impart better knowledge and understanding to the readers and bring clarity to the writings. Researchers do not cover this area much so that it will be a novel idea for readers and critics, especially fictional followers. Even if these are fictional writings, many truths can be found in specific political and ideological contexts.

Postmodernism is still vital today because it questions accepted wisdom, big ideas, and unchangeable truths. It promotes skepticism, critical thinking, and the awareness of many points of view—all of which are becoming increasingly important in a society characterized by rapid technological advancement, globalization, and cultural variety. Postmodernism promotes a deeper understanding of complicated social realities by exposing the fluidity of identity, language, and meaning. This is especially helpful in navigating the ambiguities of the digital age, where it is sometimes difficult to distinguish between reality and simulation.

Vonnegut's postmodern novels, like *Slaughterhouse-Five*, emphasize the folly, chaos, and human cost of war, making them relevant in today's war contexts, such as the conflict between Russia-Ukraine and the Middle East crisis associated with Israel. His pieces show combat's destructive, cyclical nature and criticize its exaltation, striking a chord with audiences confronted with modern warfare's violence and moral complexities. To address the intricacies and challenge the narratives that justify violence in a society growing more divided, Vonnegut's themes of fragmentation, trauma, and the collapse of meaning reflect the psychological and cultural effects of these conflicts.

This area is very relevant to research in the present context of humanity. We know that we live in a world with exaggerated elements and facts in every field of human life. Communication, technology, and media always control humanity; sometimes, they provide misinterpretations and ideas. Human beings' future is unpredictable; nobody knows what will happen next, but literature, especially science

fiction, can take readers to a new realm of thinking, and the critical study of good literature will bring better knowledge and understanding.

# Chapter 1: Making of The Novelist

Kurt Vonnegut's ancestors originated from Germany, and his family moved to the United States in the 19th century. He was born on 11th November 1922 in Indianapolis, Indiana (USA) to Kurt Vonnegut, Sr. and Edith Lieber Vonnegut (Farrell 3). His father and mother were fluent German speakers but abandoned their German cultural identity during and after World War I to express patriotism to America (Shields 11). His grandfather and father were local architects in Indianapolis (Farrell 3). Many of his novels and short stories are set in or around his hometown, and he often refers to the people of his hometown. "I myself find that I trust my own writing most, and others seem to trust it most too when I sound like a person from Indianapolis, which is what I am" (*Palm Sunday* 184). Due to the great depression, his family suffered much financial hardship, resulting in his siblings not receiving a public education. Instead, they received only a private education due to the financial crisis. However, his family managed to allow him to study at Shortridge High School in Indianapolis (Farrell 4), where he served as a writer and co-editor of the school's daily newspaper, which motivated him to become an excellent writer in the future.

After completing high school, he attended Cornell University (Farrell 5) and majored in chemistry; many of his works concerned science and experiments. Vonnegut enlisted in the military during college, was sent to a technical institute, and then to the University of Tennessee (Farrell 5) to complete his mechanical engineering degree, inspiring him to write science fiction and address technological advancements. In his work, *Fates Worse Than Death: An Autobiographical Collage of the 1980s*, Vonnegut reveals about being "yanked out of college again when what the Army needed, with the invasion of Europe in prospect, was riflemen and more riflemen" (95).

The attack on Pearl Harbour in 1941 significantly changed Vonnegut's life. He was a strong pacifist, but this incident motivated him to do volunteer military service. Due to his academic background, he was sent to Carnegie Tech as part of the Army Specialized Training Program in 1943 (Farrell 5). A few years ago, he lost his mother

to suicide, which left him with a financial burden and mental anguish. As a result, he has not included mother characters in his literature, and if they do appear occasionally, they often commit suicide as well. When Vonnegut was sent to invade Europe during the winter of 1944, his unit was overrun by German soldiers in the Battle of the Bulge due to a sudden military operation. During the Second World War, he was imprisoned in Dresden. His life was tragic during his time as a prisoner of war in Dresden. His knowledge of the German language enabled him to be a leader of other POWs; he lived in an underground slaughterhouse meat locker and worked in a factory making syrup for pregnant women.

His experience in prison helped him to write his masterpiece novel *Slaughterhouse-Five*. The Germans never thought that Dresden city would be bombed; later, Vonnegut stated in an interview, "There were very few air-raid shelters in town and no war industries, just cigarette factories, hospitals, clarinet factories" (Hayman et al. 69). During their prison time in 1945, Vonnegut witnessed the firebombing of Dresden, surviving by hiding in a meat locker in the underground. His writings often reference war and Dresden. In May 1945, he was released from prison and was awarded the Purple Heart as a POW.

After surviving the war, Vonnegut came back to his hometown, Indianapolis, and married his high school friend Jane Marie Cox on 1st September 1945; even though her marriage was fixed with another person, Vonnegut insisted on their marriage as he was very interested in her and he wanted her as his life companion. While he started to do his job simultaneously, he handled his studies; he joined his master's in Anthropology at the University of Chicago. In university studies, his specialized area was Cultural Anthropology, and he was awarded a master's degree in 1971(Farrell 7).

This background influenced him to incorporate journalists and writers into his fiction. Chicago University rejected his first thesis on Anthropology titled "The Fluctuations Between Good and Evil in Simple Tasks." Later, in his collection of essays, *Palm Sunday*, he commented, "It was so simple and looked like too much fun. One must not be too playful" (274). Again, he submitted another thesis, which was

rejected, but after the publication of the novel *Cat's Cradle*, the University awarded him a master's, considering it as his thesis (Farrell 7).

Upon leaving Chicago, he moved to Schenectady, New York, which later became the setting for many of his stories. In the beginning, he worked at General Electric Company as a publicist. Then he published his first short story, "Report on the Barnhouse Effect" (*Palm Sunday* 163), in 150 issues of *Collier's*; soon after, he left his job at General Electric and moved to Cape Cod with his family to become a full-time writer. He had little success with his fiction during his early writing career, so he maintained a career as a journalist until the middle of the 1950s. In 1957, his father died in Indiana. During his death, he was in a small cottage there; even though Vonnegut did not have much affection for his father, the roots from Indianapolis always influenced him in his writings. Within one year of his father's death, another tragedy took place in his life: his beloved sister Alice died of cancer, and four of her sons became orphans, but later Vonnegut looked after the first three of them. Vonnegut did not write or speak much about his sister, but in person, she had a significant influence on his writing career; his own words affirm, "I... never told her so, but she was the person I had always written for. She was the secret of whatever artistic unity I had ever achieved. She was the secret of my technique" (*Slapstick* 16-17).

While he was a prisoner of war, he was taken to Dresden and went through a tragic experience there; he started to live there from January 1943 to June 1945. When he reached the city, the architectural beauty of Dresden attracted him. It was a peaceful city, and he and his other prison companions worked in a syrup company and stayed in Slaughterhouse. The people of Dresden thought that no war would affect their city since it was not a prime location or a big industrial area of the country. On February 13, 1945, Allied powers bombed the city, and approximately 135,000 people were killed (*Palm Sunday 187)*. Vonnegut and his friends escaped by hiding in an underground slaughterhouse, where the destruction of the bombing had not reached. British and American regiments made a severe attack on Dresden. As a result, the entire city was burnt to ashes.

Vonnegut struggled to look after his huge family; in the initial period, the writings did not support him much; simultaneously, he started his teaching job to support his family. Creative writing was a herculean task since he was from a science background in his studies during the initial period. However, his previous experience in journalism, editing, and extensive reading helped him to overcome these difficulties. In his interview with Charlie Reilly, Vonnegut reveals this reality: "So because I needed money, and because I was on a very slow escalator, I started looking around. It was at that point that I started writing stories-which was something I hadn't done in high school or college-and an editor at Colliers got interested in me and located an agent who was willing to take me on" ("Two Conversations" 2). Initially, he started to write his own experiences in the war, particularly Dresden's experience, in a first-person narrative style, and he brought his style to science fiction.

In 1967, Vonnegut was awarded the Guggenheim fellowship for meeting his travel expenses to Dresden to research his book *Slaughterhouse-Five*. After visiting Dresden, he realized that there were many more changes in the city and noticed that everything had collapsed. He put much effort into publishing this novel, but the result of his effort was rewarded with glory, and it became a bestseller during that time. This novel gave him financial security and popularity during the Vietnam War; hence, as a pacifist, he was invited to many lectures and conferences to make people aware of war and its atrocities. Throughout his career, he became known as one of the greatest fiction writers in America and became a professor at Harvard University. He died on April 11, 2007.

In his interview with Charlie Reilly, Vonnegut reveals his writing background: "I went to a high school that put out a daily newspaper and, because I was writing for my peers and not for teachers, it was very important to me that they understand what I was saying. So the simplicity, and that's not a bad word for it, of my writing was caused by the fact that my audience was composed of sophomores, juniors and seniors"("Two Conversations" 1). He began publishing short stories in the 1950s, many dealing with technology and the future. In 1952, he published his first novel, *Player Piano*, by Scribner's. Following the publication of his first novel, he began

writing short stories for magazines. As a result of his writings, his family earned some additional income. He wrote 14 Novels, 123 Short stories, 7 Plays, and 3 other works. *Slaughterhouse-Five*, a war narrative, is his masterpiece. His fame and popularity spread around the globe because of this novel. His novels are based on his memories and experiences during and after the war. As a writer of the postmodern period, he was regarded as a hero of the anti-war movement. His novels and short stories are characterized by themes and settings characteristic of postmodernism. Some realities are revealed in his fictional writings, while others are masked. In his interview with Charlie Reilly, he discloses, "I find that, as a writer, I share a problem, perhaps you could call it a tragedy, with most human beings: a tendency to lose contact with my own intelligence. It's almost as if there were a layer of fat upon the part of us that thinks and it's the writer's job to hack through and discover what is inside" ("Two Conversations" 3).

Unlike his first novel, *Player Piano*, which dealt with satire and narrated the negative impacts of technology on human affairs, this work deals with satire and a satirical perspective. It describes a society where everything is automated and technologically driven. As a result of the technological advancements of modern society, human labour has been eliminated, and even the human being is considered inferior to machines. All people, regardless of their social or economic status, are affected by the impact of technology. There were difficulties in engineers' and technicians' lives after the Second World War because of high levels of automation; most workers lost their jobs, and most factories operated with few employees. As a result of humanity's blindness to technology and its dominance of the world, human suffering and struggles can be seen everywhere. During an interview in 1973, Vonnegut shared the motivation behind the writing of this novel: "*Player Piano* was my response to the implications of having everything run by little boxes. The idea of doing that, you know, made sense, perfect sense. To have a little clicking box make all the decisions wasn't a vicious thing to do. But it was too bad for the human beings who got their dignity from their jobs" (*Conversations With Kurt Vonnegut* 112).

Vonnegut discussed the grief he felt because of the unfavourable reviews in an interview, as well as his perception of the roughness of the novel's critics. "*Slapstick* may be a very bad book. I am perfectly willing to believe that. Everybody else writes lousy books, so why shouldn't I? What was unusual about the reviews was that they wanted people to admit now that I had never been any good" (*Palm Sunday* 93). The negative reviews never destroyed his passion for writing; he became more zealous for better writing.

Kurt Vonnegut's first novel, *Player Piano*, published in 1952, can be considered a seminal exploration of postmodernism, although some critics initially dismissed it as pure science fiction. At first glance, the book seems to focus on science and technology. However, as the narrative progresses, Vonnegut deftly explores the emotional and psychological depths of the postwar era: terror-filled wars, chaos, and the terrible fear of death. Vonnegut questions the principles of American capitalism through these characters, revealing its dehumanizing effects and fear of survival.

Interestingly, Vonnegut also displays a communist spirit in these postmodern characters. This aspect of the book reflects the breadth of the social and political climate of the time, as the Cold War and ideological tensions influenced debates about capitalism and communism. Vonnegut's early exploration of postmodern themes in *Player Piano* sets the stage for his later works, which continue to explore the complexities of contemporary society, technology, and the human condition. The initial dismissal of the novel as purely scholarly reflects the evolving nature of literary criticism, which was eventually recognized as the culmination of the study of postmodern thought and social criticism.

His second novel, *The Sirens of Titan*, was published in 1959. This science fiction story revolves around free will, with multiple characters revealed to have been the victims of surreptitious manipulation for millennia. According to Malachi Constant, a significant character in a future American society, he is the wealthiest man in the country. His fortune is extraordinary, and he attributes it to divine blessings he received from his father. Humanity is engaged in an interplanetary war

with Mercury, and the first step is to move to Mars, which becomes the focal point of this journey. The survivors of the war later returned to earth and realized that humans cannot overcome the challenges they have faced. Humans have no superiority in this universe, and other dominances in other parts of the universe can easily defeat them. As science has developed, it has brought exploration and innovation in space technology, and as part of this, scientists have attempted to find the possibilities of migration to other planets. Hence, the future of mankind is unpredictable. Donald E. Morse, in his research paper "Kurt Vonnegut's 'The Sirens of Titan': Science Fiction and Meaning in History" views: "In many ways this novel is Vonnegut's most complex one since it functions simultaneously as a parody of "herd-core" pulp science fiction, a description of the mythic journey of a modern-day hero, and perhaps most importantly, as a tongue-in-check exploration of the meaninglessness of the universe" (55).

His third novel, *Mother Night,* was published in 1962 but was initially unsuccessful. This is a fictional novel based on Howard W. Campbell Jr.'s memoir. Currently, he is in prison, awaiting trial for his war crimes. The charges against him pertain to his role as a Nazi propagandist, for which he will face the consequences. Having immigrated from the United States with his parents at the age of 11, he recalls his memories of the formation and dominance of the Nazi party in Germany. Later, he joined the Nazi Party solely for the sake of his name and continued to write plays. He has no interest in the politics of the time; he focuses only on his art and his wife, Helga, the starring actress in most of his plays. As a result of the war tensions, the protagonist suffers atrocities of the war, and he blames his misfortune on the atrocities of the war. This fictional novel depicts human loneliness on the battlefield. In addition to the basic needs of human beings, war cannot substitute a peaceful and patriotic life for the basic needs of mankind. Towards the end of the novel, the protagonist declares that only death can provide freedom to people in an environment where war and crime are prevalent. There is nothing more damaging to society than loneliness and alienation caused by war. Sex, betrayal, patriotism, religion, literature and writing, fate and free will, warfare, and philosophical viewpoints are the major themes of this novel. In his work *Kurt Vonnegut an American Novel: A Postmodern Iconography*,

Robert Tally discusses the postmodern elements of Kurt Vonnegut's novels, especially *Mother Night*; he claims it tackles the difficulty of leading a contemporary, "authentic" existence in postmodern America. Rachel Mccoppin quotes it in his review *Studies in the Novel*, "According to Tally, *Mother Night* questions the purpose of human existence; it calls for evaluation of self in a fractured and meaningless world, and its message continues into Vonnegut's next novels" (316).

His fourth novel, *Cat's Cradle,* published in 1963, represents the second phase of his postmodern thinking. The setting of this novel is after the Second World War; therefore, it depicts the social, political, economic, and cultural characteristics of that period. Human interests, hobbies, expectations, the future of mankind, technological advancements, etc., are all factored into the construction of this novel. Vonnegut introduces a religion called 'Bokononism' to convey society's misconception of truth. In particular, he criticizes the stupidity of religions, particularly Christianity. "I agree that all religions, including Bokononism, are nothing but lies" (103).

> Vonnegut uses a hidden concept by using of different culture and relates them correctly. To him, men are living like machines far from knowing the goal or inspiration of living. Vonnegut believes that God has planned our lives which we are not looked to understand; even if we try to understand it, it would only be unsuccessful. Vonnegut criticizes science and scientists not only in this novel but also in his other works. He attempts to remove the borderline between real and unreal and it gives a place for *Cat's Cradle* in the second step of postmodernism. (Soofastaei et al.)

The language used in this novel has a sharp and humorous tone. The author takes a positive view of cultural evolution due to scientific and technological advancements during the postmodern period. While he does not reject or deny reality in any way, instead, he looks forward to a better world in the future, which is why he incorporates a certain amount of hyperrealism into this fictional work. This novel reflects the main idea of postmodernism: language becomes the primary tool for understanding and interpreting the world. Language plays a vital role in this book,

showing how it shapes our experience and perception of reality. Vonnegut's stories challenge the idea that language is a tool to communicate truth and provide a way of understanding the world. *Cat's Cradle* is a classic example of apocalyptic fantasy. The kind associated with the breakdown of society. The story takes place in a crisis where the risk of life, the uncertainty of human existence, and the progress of science and research can lead to unexpected destruction. This last event adds to the strangeness and suspense of the story.

Vonnegut uses this novel as a canvas to explore life's biggest questions. This novel explores the existence of God. The possibility of an afterlife is a conflict between good and evil and complex moral and ethical dilemmas. These themes reflect man's innate desire to communicate his desires and values in an often confusing and mysterious world. *Cats's Cradle* provides Vonnegut's basis for explaining the human condition in the postmodern era. Vonnegut invites readers to engage with the complexity of a changing world by exploring the central role of language while critiquing the effects of the constant progress of science and confronting existential and ethical dilemmas. In this research, understanding does not happen automatically. Instead, it is created through the interaction of language and attention to the complex tapestry of life.

*God Bless You, Mr. Rosewater* is a satirical novel published in 1965. This novel centers around Eliot Rosewater, a multimillionaire motivated by the suffering and atrocities of the Second World War to distribute his wealth to the poor. The Rosewater Foundation was formed to donate and promote his charitable activities. The novel's central theme is the distribution of wealth and its effects on society and psychology. In this novel, Vonnegut demonstrates the impact of the Great Depression on his life. Through various characters in this novel, mental agony, and war trauma are also evident, and these are certain postmodern conditions. Vonnegut portrays certain social and psychological issues associated with wealth in this novel. Some people accumulate wealth in their hands while others remain poor their entire lives. Peter J. Reed, in his critical essay "Economic Neurosis: Kurt Vonnegut's God Bless You, Mr. Rosewater," states about the economic system of America based on this

novel: "God Bless You, Mr. Rosewater takes as its subject the impact of money, of economic policy and personal greed, upon the individual and upon the character of American society" (109); further he states, "it may indeed be closer to the mainstream of Vonnegut's work than the great Dresden novel it precedes, for the social injustice of economic systems has been a persistent theme throughout his fiction" (109).

*Slaughterhouse-Five,* written in1969, is his masterpiece and a good example of postmodern fictional narration. Billy Pilgrim, a former American war veteran and prisoner of war in Dresden, is the novel's central character. Through his travels, he encounters different people and their views and cultures. Vonnegut wrote this novel to reflect his experiences during the Second World War. In his interview, Vonnegut reveals:

> As I was working on the novel, I realized the automobile business was so damned interesting, especially in a car-crazy country like America, that it would take over Slaughterhouse-Five sooner or later. It occurred to me that, no matter what I did, the very nature of the business would make the reader forget all about the World War II "portion" of the novel. So I deferred the automobile business to Breakfast of Champions and got Billy Pilgrim into optometry after the war. (Reilly 6)

The novel illustrates human suffering and the world's need for peace, harmony, and liberty. The novel is written in fragments following its postmodernist aesthetic. Billy Pilgrim's fragmented life reflects Vonnegut's life and is closely related to time travel.  The novel uses postmodern styles and themes in various ways, entirely different from the traditional approach to fiction writing. This novel presents biographical and experiential elements; therefore, it meets certain expectations of fictional readers at the time. This novel illustrates the alienation and isolation of human beings in modern times. It is a fictional representation of a historical event. Fatma Khalil Mostafa el Diwany, in her research paper "So It Goes: A Postmodernist Reading of Kurt Vonnegut's Slaughterhouse-Five" states that "*Slaughterhouse-Five* is a magnification of the escalating inhuman cruelty that has spread in post-war Western

societies, and the moral vacuum characterizing contemporary life" (83). In this novel, Vonnegut deftly chooses his protagonist, using various postmodern techniques, and exposes the heroic fronts governments put up to hide their true motives while initiating wars to illustrate the horrors of war.

His next novel, *Breakfast of Champions* or *Goodbye Blue Monday* was published in 1973. Kilgore Trout, a widely published but virtually unknown writer, and Dwayne Hoover, a wealthy businessman in Midland City, are the primary characters in this novel. Several postmodern characteristics are present in this fictional work, including self-reflection, metafiction, and deconstruction. The novel questions the reality of human existence by comparing human beings to machines. It is through this novel that Vonnegut criticizes American society, particularly the treatment of humans as machines. A central theme of this postmodern novel is social and economic class inequality, freedom of choice, death, etc. This fictional work contains black humour, didacticism, sentimentality, and irony. Sharon Lynn Sieber, in his article "Postmodern Infundibula and Other Non-Linear Time Structures in 'Breakfast of Champions, Slaughterhouse-Five', and 'Sirens of Titan,'" points out, "It is in fact a peculiarly American postmodernism that Vonnegut embraces in that the intellect and the perception of time are presented in a uniquely American cultural fashion, and when viewed from a distance, as in *Breakfast of Champions*, it seems as alienated as anything else in postmodern narrative" (133).

Vonnegut's next novel, *Slapstick, or Lonesome No More!,* is a science fiction book published in 1976, and it portrays Vonnegut's views of loneliness, both on an individual and social scale. Dr. Wilbur Daffodil-11 Swain is the protagonist of this novel, written in the form of his autobiography, which can be seen as an autobiographical portrayal of Vonnegut. His twin sister Elza and he both experienced loneliness and isolation during their childhood, mainly because their parents and relatives believed they were retarded. Dr. Swain is an ugly man who lives with his twin sister Elza. Since Wilbur is logical, rational, and capable of communicating, but Elza is creative, emotional, and unable to communicate, she is considered more intelligent consequently. Gradually, they can reveal their intelligence to the public.

Throughout the novel, we can observe that Elza is sent to a mental asylum, and Wilbur is sent to Harvard University to pursue his studies and obtain his doctorate. His novel criticizes traditional religions for failing to comfort people's loneliness and mental strains, considering them to be advocates of stupidity and nonsense. He regards the afterlife as a satirical concept.

His next novel, *Jailbird* was published in 1979. The protagonist and narrator of the novel is Walter F. Starbuck, who has been released from jail following a minor conviction in the Watergate conspiracy. In addition to feeling like a failure in his life, the protagonist has been unable to find a job after his imprisonment. It is evident in this novel that there is a balance between truth and fiction. The labour movements and the left-wing campaigns of the 20th century are depicted in the story. This novel reflects the socio-economic uncertainty of the 1960s and 1970s, particularly the problems associated with the Second World War, the Great Depression, the Stock Market Crash, and the Cold War. In this book, Vonnegut illustrates the postmodern condition of people after the Second World War through the characters he creates. Both historical and biographical elements are present in the novel. Along with a lengthy prologue, Jailbird has a complete index that includes fictitious and historical characters, from Adam and Spiro T. Agnew to Zeus and Zola. This is even more remarkable for a novel and suggests that the text is a legitimate source of real information. Peter Freese, in his article "Kurt Vonnegut's 'Jailbird': Recent American History and the Failure of the American Dream" states: "This index is yet another indication of Vonnegut's technique of recombining historical personages with fictional characters on the same ontological level, a strategy which is enhanced by the fact that the prologue of Jailbird is told by Vonnegut, whereas the epilogue is narrated by Starbuck" (144).

In 1982 he published his next novel, *Deadeye Dick*. The central character of this novel, Rudy Waltz, nicknamed Deadeye Dick, accidentally kills a pregnant woman. At the same time, he is a child when he accidentally throws a gun out a window and hits a pregnant woman. Throughout his life, he is plagued by guilt and perplexing thoughts.   He has been so traumatized by the events following the

woman's death that he lives his life as a homosexual "neuter," who does not identify as either homosexual or heterosexual. Throughout the book, he tells the story of a middle-aged immigrant's life in Haiti, which New York City typifies, until he is caught up in the story's current at the end. Here in the novel, he encounters an event suggested and alluded to throughout. Rudy was born and raised in Midland City, Ohio, which is also the location of the *Breakfast of Champions*. A neutron bomb threatened to destroy the town. If Rudy has not fully reconciled himself with his actions, he seems at least to have come to terms with them by the end of the book. Waltz and his parents' relationship is an essential theme throughout the book. Before Adolf Hitler came to power, his father lived in Austria and was one of the few people who was friendly with him.

*Galápagos,* published in 1985, deals with the story of a small band of mismatched humans who are shipwrecked and trapped on the imaginary island of Santa Rosalia in the Galápagos Islands it was after the global financial crisis; the world was facing severe economic issues. A disease outbreak during this time affected the fertility of all humans except those living on the said island, the last human species on earth. Because most human beings have disappeared from the earth except for the island people, they have been the dominant species on the planet for a million years and live a primitive lifestyle. This story is narrated by a spirit who has watched these humans over the last million years. A Vietnam War veteran who is a victim of massacres during the Vietnam War, Leon Trotsky Trout is the spirit of Vonnegut's repeating character, Kilgore Trout. A few years later, he moved to Sweden and began working as a shipbuilder. He died during the construction of Darwin Bay, which was used for the "Nature Cruise of the Century" (11). Because of the economic depression, the cruise was at a strategic midpoint, and due to a series of isolated events, humans could navigate and survive the Galapagos Islands. In this novel, posthumanism is prominently discussed, and the reader is led to believe that humanity's superiority in the universe is temporary and that human dominance will end at some point on Earth.

His next novel, Bluebeard, was published in 1987, titled *Bluebeard, the Autobiography of Rabo Karabekian (1916–1988)*. It is the story of Rabo Karabekian, a 71-year-old American minimalist painter and wealthy collector of abstract paintings, who is the narrator and protagonist of the novel. Art and painting play an essential role in human culture, as is evident in it. Every chapter in this work begins with a "fact," an assertion, often in simple type, that places the reader in a specific time and place and then develops from that simple beginning into an unusual and humorous event. The novel has specific dilemmas and crises, but the protagonist can achieve a certain level of satisfaction in the end. "*Bluebeard* is a novel about the conflict between representational art and Abstract Expressionism" (Kopper 583).

His second last novel*, Hocus Pocus,* was published in 1990. Hocus Pocus tells the story of black inmates conspiring in a prison and attempting to establish a free republic in a small college town adjacent to the prison. During his time under command, Eugene Debs Hartke became actively involved in the slaughter of men, women, and children, but only reluctantly, as superiors instructed him. Eugene was averse to the war because of his experiences, so he resigned from Tarkington College in upstate New York, hoping to find salvation in the small liberal arts college he attended. Until he entered the military, he believed liberal philosophy was best. During his tenure as Commander, Eugene's youthful idealism collided with his youthful experiences, which amounted to civilian genocide. Aside from drinking frequently, Eugene yells at his students about the rottenness of American foreign policy after class and makes out with a variety of female professors. In her complaint against Eugene, the aspiring right-wing media star claims that she misled Tarkington's students with her toxic views on the dark side of American politics and history.

During Eugene's dismissal hearing, detailed records of their illicit encounters confirmed Eugene's affair with the college dean's wife, which contributed further to his expulsion. Eugene is forced to work any job he can to support his mentally ill wife and mother-in-law, so he applies to prison across from his college and is accepted. It is his responsibility to teach criminals how to read and write. Eugene is eager to do so but is concerned that all the inmates of the facility are black. In contrast, the private

prison owners are Japanese businessmen seeking to invest steadily in the American economy. It breaks out into riots, and when Eugene is asked for advice, he advises the prisoners to surrender as they have no other option than to die. Right-wing media stars and their entourages are taken hostage by the group who refuse to listen to their demands. In the end, the law enforcement authorities freed the hostages and killed all the prisoners. Eugene has been released, but another prisoner is awaiting the outcome of a baseless trial, and he actively incites the inmates to riot by forcing them to consider their living conditions. This novel has several themes, including sex, crime, the meaning of life, life after death, and an examination of postmodern American life, particularly that of ordinary people.

Before the release of *Timequake,* Vonnegut declared that it would be his last novel. There is no conventional novel structure in *Timequake*, resulting in a work that is part science fiction and part philosophical reflection. Due to an unknown cause, the universe stops expanding for ten years, and everyone must go back exactly one decade to repeat what already occurred. Without human intervention, cars, trucks, planes, and all other mechanized modes of transportation can drive themselves autonomously. People are cruising on autopilot this decade, but the trouble begins when the 'timequake' is over. When the 'timequake' has passed, everyone suddenly regained their freedom. As a result of drivers or pilots forgetting how to operate a transport vehicle, accidents are alarming. Kilgore Trout, the author's alter-ego, accepts this challenge and joins forces with the injured to help them. As Trout observes after watching a play in Rhode Island, the story concludes that human consciousness is now the fastest thing in the universe, a million times faster than light.

As Trout is Vonnegut's alter ego, the story is about the author. As Vonnegut bids farewell to the publishing industry, he laments the loss of literary glory in a technological age. The basis of his philosophy is humanism, which is the belief that humans can solve their problems without the intervention of God. Despite this, the author's philosophy concludes that life is absurd and, therefore, humorous. Despite being an agnostic and accepting the existence of God, the author has a great deal of respect for others' beliefs, especially if he is close to them. According to the novel, the

reality is often strange and contradictory, so the philosophy cannot be simplified. A key aspect of philosophy is not skepticism of spirituality but intense skepticism of people who make claims about spirituality, particularly those seeking to make money from it. Despite being educated as a scientist, the author believes science is mankind's greatest mistake. According to him, the hydrogen bomb and computer technology isolate people more than unite them. This last novel was published in 1997, so it does not consider the advances in technology related to the Internet or the tremendous social skills of the time.

Renowned American novelist Kurt Vonnegut nearly lost his life in a near-fatal occurrence in the early 2000s. His careless consumption of unfiltered Pall Mall cigarettes was the cause of the little fire that broke out in his Manhattan brownstone. Fortunately, a neighbour and his teenage daughter Lily saved his life. Due to smoke inhalation, Vonnegut was critically ill for several days after the catastrophe but recovered fully.

Despite this near-death encounter, Vonnegut kept making literary influences. He released *A Man Without a Country*, a collection of lectures, tales, and thoughts, in 2005 when he was eighty-two. The book paints Vonnegut negatively and compares him to Mark Twain in their final years. The book *A Man Without a Country* made Vonnegut's dissatisfaction with the George W. Bush administration clear, especially concerning its choice to take the United States into the Iraq War. The work struck a chord of disenchantment, fitting Vonnegut's aging and sometimes sour outlook. It further highlighted his frustration with the political climate and the nation's course. Even with the dark tone, Vonnegut was able to engage young people. He publicly promoted the book, appearing as a guest on comedian Jon Stewart's *The Daily Show,* among other places.

Vonnegut's observations on the human condition became a significant focus in his final years. In *A Man Without a Country*, he highlighted the value of art and the capacity to relate to like-minded people in small communities. These, despite his repeated expressions of pessimism, were the things he felt made life valuable. By the end of the book, Vonnegut talked about how significant it was to have an art show

that took him back to Indianapolis, his hometown, where the memories of his ancestors lay down (Farrell 14). In addition to being a landmark occasion in his professional life, this gathering brought his four generations of family members together. Even though he presented a negative public image, Vonnegut was always a strong champion of the positive aspects of human connection and the expressive potential of art.

'Sorrowfully, on April 11, 2007, Kurt Vonnegut passed away from brain damage he had suffered in a fall at his Manhattan residence' (14). With his death, a literary era ended, and he left behind a legacy that both readers and other writers found meaningful. Vonnegut's influence continued to be seen in literature even after his passing. Putnam released a posthumous anthology named *Armageddon in Retrospect* in April 2008; 12 never-before-published compositions with a war subject were included in this gathering one year after his death. It included early career stories, a farewell speech, and a moving letter Vonnegut penned to his family while a prisoner of war in Dresden (14).

*Armageddon in Retrospect* also included a heartfelt and witty preface by the writer's son, Mark Vonnegut. This anthology demonstrated the diversity of Vonnegut's literary achievements and gave readers more insight into his views on war. Beginning with his near-death encounter in the early 2000s and ending with his last literary work, *Armageddon in Retrospect*, Kurt Vonnegut's journey captured the essence of a man who, despite his periodic bitterness and disillusionment, found comfort in the creation of art and the relationships made within smaller communities. His status as a literary hero is cemented by his ability to express the human experience eloquently and perceptively, which never fails to inspire both writers and readers.

Vonnegut was a great humanistic writer. He always stood for the well-being of humanity; he was a good advocate of pacifism and human fraternity. Donald E. Morse, in his journal article "Kurt Vonnegut: The Representative Post-World War II American Writer," says about the relevance of his writing "Vonnegut's dissenting unofficial stories treat of the great moral, social, and political issues of the time, so he assails genocide,

scorns racism, and denounces the destruction of nature; he defends first amendment rights and the sacredness of all life; advocates viable forms of human community; and accepts inevitable loss" (198).

Vonnegut was a champion of postmodernism; during his writing span, he always used specific writing techniques to reveal the human identity and feelings of the postmodern times. "Kurt Vonnegut is a writer setting out to discover the mysteries of the human condition. Using irony, satire, and black humour as his helmet, breastplate, and flaming sword for battling the existential malaise of the twentieth century, Vonnegut forces his readers to consider what it means to be human in a chaotic, often absurd, and irrational universe" (Simpson 262).

Vonnegut used science fiction and postmodern techniques to reveal the existential problems of human society, particularly after World War Two. Simpson continues, "Because at various points in his career Vonnegut has employed aspects of science fiction such as time travel, spaceship, machinery, and distant galaxies in his novels, many critics, scholars, and readers in general have, over the years, written him off as a hack writer, existing in the subculture of pulp fiction" (262).

Vonnegut is a humanist writer; his concern is about a peaceful world. His writings are always eye-openers; they discuss a series of social issues that are taking place around us. Donald E. Morse, in his article "Kurt Vonnegut's *Jailbird* and *Deadeye Dick* Two Studies of Defeat," states:

> Not only individuals suffer defeat in Vonnegut's novels, but also leaders of nations, nations themselves, and the planet Earth itself. Substituting wishful thinking for responsible action leads disaster as seen in the ubiquitous pollution in *Breakfast of Champions*, the brutal child rearing in *Slapstick*, the naïf collaboration with evil in *Mother Night*, the destruction of earth in *Galapágos*, or most trenchantly in Mrs. Eleanor Roosevelt's belief in progress and the prospects for a better world after the war in *Deadeye Dick*, and in Richard Nixon's multiple failures in Jailbird. (113)

Vonnegut is one of the best postmodern American writers, using many postmodern narrative techniques in his fictional novels, memoirs, and war writings. At the beginning of his writing career, he struggled to be admired as a productive writer. However, he always remained constant in exposing the ordinary American culture and tradition of post-war history, especially the social and political issues of the twentieth century, such as issues related to ecology, race, family relationships, marriage, divorce, financial crisis, public morality, international affairs, human rights, philanthropy, human suffering, religious stupidities etc., "Radical skepticism and deep seriousness along with a comic sense borne of considerable suffering and the painful awareness of mortality characterize his work" (Morse, "Bringing Chaos to Order" 395). In his professional career as a writer, Vonnegut experienced both ups and downs. During the first twenty years of his writing career, he faced many challenges and negation, but later, he achieved fame and wealth due to his postmodern fictional writings, which lasted for fifty years. Upon the publication of *Slaughterhouse-Five*, his previous critics became admirers of his writing, and he had been warmly welcomed throughout the country, even abroad.

Vonnegut focused on all social, political, and economic issues in his writing. He observed all contemporary issues that affected the lives of people. He was severely affected by World War II; hence, he wished no more war would occur. Vonnegut's personal life was included in his writing due to specific traumatic experiences he struggled with during his middle age. Donald E Morse, in his article "Kurt Vonnegut: The Representative Post-World War II American Writer," explains: "His novels reflect that generation's experience of the major traumatic public events that pre-eminently include the Great Depression, World War II, the advent and use of the atom bomb, the Vietnam War, and the weakening of social bonds and institutions after the 1960s" (196).

All humanists wish to lead moral lives, not to be free from the fear of punishment in the life after death or not because of the hope of rewards in the next world. Their main intention is to positively impact their community, which is the concrete and recognizable element in their existence; for them, this world is more important than the next. According to Vonnegut, doing good deeds is steered more by

a desire to improve the current community's well-being than by hope for spiritual rewards down the road. All religions offer some spiritual rewards in the next world. In a true sense, humanism displays a morality and duty centered on people. "We Humanists behave as well as we can, without any expectation of rewards or punishments in an Afterlife. We serve as best we can the only abstraction with which we have any real familiarity, which is our community" (*Armageddon in Retrospect* 52).

Kurt Vonnegut's overthrow of traditional narratives in American literature is a fundamental feature of his fictional elegance and his contribution to postmodern literature. His novels use non-linear narrative techniques such as time travel, allegory, and unreliable narrators to break conventional narrative rules and challenge readers' prospects. This style brands his work unique and echoes the postmodern movement's broader engagement with modern life's fragmented and complex nature. Among all his novels, *Slaughterhouse-Five* is considered his masterpiece, and it is an excellent example of his non-linear narrative style. The plot centers on Billy Pilgrim, a soldier who is "running through time" after undergoing the horrors of World War II, including the bombing of Dresden. Vonnegut uses time travel as a narrative device to break up the chronology of events in Billy's life. "Certainly a part of Billy's charm is his innocence, which also seems to protect him from harm in a curious kind of way, but it is the combination of his child-like innocence and the horrific nature of the Dresden firebombing Billy survives that sets the stage for the child's transformative "play" in which his mind becomes "unstuck in time"" (Sieber 129). This non-linear system has several purposes: Disruption of Linear Progress is one of the purposes. Vonnegut's non-linear narrative disrupts the linear progression of time, reflecting the confusion and trauma experienced by Billy Pilgrim during the war. This narrative technique reflects war's random and arbitrary nature and challenges the traditional notion of a coherent linear narrative. Through his writings, he Emphasizes the absurdity of war. Vonnegut goes back in time and emphasizes the absurdity of war and its effect on individuals. 'The non-linear' (130) setting emphasizes the chill that his central character, Billy Pilgrim, experiences as he tries to make sense of the senseless violence and destruction he experiences. Sieber emphasizes the versatility of

the great writer as "Vonnegut's ability to reconfigure time through the activity of human civilizations … and the transcendence of the most ordinary language into the most extraordinary concepts and rare and elevated facets of human perception and experience" (130).

Metaphorical Elements is another technique Vonnegut uses in his novels; in *Slaughterhouse-Five,* Kurt Vonnegut becomes the protagonist of the story and comments on the writing procedure and the challenges of telling a war story. This self-awareness blurs the line between fiction and reality and encourages the reader to question the author's authority and the story's authenticity. Vonnegut's use of metaphysics is not restricted to *Slaughterhouse-Five*. In many of his works, he consciously breaks the fourth wall by speaking directly to the reader and acknowledging the constructed nature of the story. This self-referential aspect of metaphysics is consistent with postmodernism's concern with manipulating language and narrative. Critic Peter Freese defines historiographic metafiction as follows. He also connects it to Vonnegut's writings in the book *The Clown of Armageddon: The Novels of Kurt Vonnegut:* "historiographical metafiction, a self-reflexive and trans-generic narrative that openly asserts its status as an artifact and not only calls into question the traditional distinction between fact and fiction, history and story, but also plays with established genre conventions and the standard rules of narration" (96).

Also, Vonnegut depicts unreliable narrators in his novels. Narrators are those whose interpretation of events is distorted or inclined by their subjective views, mood, or personal bias. This reflective authenticity encounters a single objective reality and inspires readers to approach the text critically. In *Breakfast of Champions*, Vonnegut plays the character of Kilgore Trout, a recurring character in his work and a struggling science fiction writer. Often humorous and whimsical, Kilgore Breck's stories criticize Vonnegut's literature and the commercialization of his works of fame and fortune. As Vonnegut becomes a character in the story through his interactions with Trout, the novel blurs the line between author and character. This metaphysical approach emphasizes the story's constructed nature and questions the author's authority. Vonnegut's exploration of non-linear narrative and fictional elements

extended beyond individual novels and became a recurring theme in his works. These techniques challenge traditional narrative forms and engage the reader more actively and critically. He inspires readers to question narrative conventions and consider how stories are constructed and processed. Moreover, Vonnegut's non-linear narrative is not only a stylistic choice but also echoes a broader response of the postmodern movement to the complexity and fragmentation of modern life. Postmodern literature often struggles with the idea that traditional narratives with clear linear structures cannot capture the chaotic and uncertain nature of the modern world. In a postmodern context, Vonnegut's non-linear narratives can be seen as rejecting the grand narratives that were dominant in the past and attempting to provide order and meaning amidst chaos. Instead, their stories recognize the fragmentation and ambiguity of experience and offer a new and realistic perspective on the human condition.

Kurt Vonnegut's satire and social criticism are distinctive features of his work, making him an essential figure in postmodern literature. His novels contain satirical elements and touch on American society, politics, and culture. Using humour, irony, and satire, Vonnegut condemns the absurd, hypocritical, and often self-destructive nature of human behaviour and institutions. This irony is a common theme in postmodern literature, and prime examples of Vonnegut's scathing commentary on war, technology, and religion are *Slaughterhouse-Five* and *Cat's Cradle*.

Vonnegut's satirical style is powerful for criticizing social norms and practices. His humour is often dark and satirical, allowing the reader to see the world differently. Vonnegut uses satire to question the status quo and invite the reader to consider the consequences of human folly. Vonnegut satirizes war, particularly World War II and its aftermath. "Kurt Vonnegut is a writer setting out to discover the mysteries of the human condition. Using irony, satire, and black humor as his helmet, breastplate, and flaming sword for battling the existential malaise of the twentieth century" (Simpson 262). Through the experiences of Billy Pilgrim's protagonist during the bombing of Dresden and the subsequent "time disruption," Vonnegut demonstrates the ridiculousness and brutality of war. The portrayal of the bombing of the civilian city of Dresden underlines the tragic senselessness of the damage caused

by the war. Vonnegut's satirical attitude underlines the dehumanizing effects of violence and war. Vonnegut criticizes bureaucracy and its dehumanizing effects on people in most of his novels. Vonnegut's satirical critique extends to technology and its unintended consequences. In *Cat's Cradle*, he discovers an imaginary object called the "Ice Nine" (287), an apocalyptic invention that freezes all the water on Earth. Vonnegut uses the concept of absurdity to ridicule thoughtless attempts to promote scientific and technological progress without considering the moral and environmental consequences. He reveals humanity's tendency to destroy itself through technological innovation.

Strong anti-war sentiment permeates Kurt Vonnegut's writings, significantly influenced by his experiences in World War II. His groundbreaking novel *Slaughterhouse-Five* best exemplifies this position, which portrays war as a peculiar tragedy rather than a source of pride. His novels frequently examine war's moral and ethical implications, especially nuclear warfare. Vonnegut explores the existential risks posed by nuclear weapons in *Player Piano* and *Cat's Cradle*, raising concerns about humanity's capacity to use such power responsibly. His writings expose how the glamorization of war in literature and the media contributes to the continuation of bloodshed. As a result, Vonnegut's work offers a potent critique of war, compelling readers to consider the actual costs of fighting and the significance of maintaining peace.

Kurt Vonnegut's life and work have a complicated and multidimensional relationship with religion. As the honorary president of the American Humanist Association, Vonnegut was both an atheist and a humanist. He frequently expressed doubts about God, a belief he acquired from his parents. Even though Vonnegut was an atheist, he did not despise religion; instead, he saw church congregations as critical social structures like extended families.

Religious themes are prevalent in Vonnegut's writing, and he frequently uses them as a critical lens to examine society and human nature. He criticized the harsher sides of organized religion, such as its history of murder and the deceit of televangelists, even though he loved Jesus' teachings, especially the Sermon on the

Mount, which he applied to his moral worldview. He frequently uses religion as a sarcastic device in his writings. In *Cat's Cradle*, he invented a new religion: *Bokononism*, based on disbelief and contradiction, and through this religion, he mocks traditional religious practices, particularly Christianity. "Bokononism, like the other Vonnegutian religions, is the faith of a meliorist: religions are all lies, but if you can create a system of lies which makes people happy, it is all to the good. Though all religions are equally untrue, some claim to be true and this particular lie is one that accounts for the unhappiness of so many religious adherents" (Scholl 8). Through *Bokonanism* and his writings, Vonnegut discovered how people hold to irrational belief systems in search of value and persistence. His satire of religion points to the human inclination to establish and follow adjacent but irrational systems. Vonnegut focuses on consumption and surplus value in modern American society: "Vonnegut is convinced that it is the duty of the artist to break Americans of the habit of attempting to order experience in terms of the old cosmology present in the work of "old fashioned" storytellers" (Nadeau 44).

His works are often humorous and satirical, reflecting Vonnegut's criticism of the commercialization of literature and culture. Vonnegut brings themes of alienation and the human condition in his novels. His characters often struggle with alienation and a broken world that becomes progressively absurd and fragmented. This essential agony is a repeated theme in postmodern literature, and Vonnegut's irony adds complexity to the exploration of this theme.

Kurt Vonnegut's political stance was characterized by his contempt for the American liberal and conservative ideologies' binary simplicity. He mocked the divisiveness of American politics, claiming that the true division in American politics was between "Losers" and "Winners" ("Playboy Interview"), not between political parties. Vonnegut was a socialist who rejected dominant views and believed that socialism was a more humanitarian way of life than the "survival of the fittest" (Sharp) mentality that dominated American culture. In his constant defense of social equality and expression of solidarity with the oppressed, he cited Eugene V. Debs: "As long as there is a lower class, I am in it. As long as there is a criminal element,

I'm of it. As long as there is a soul in prison, I am not free" (Sharp). Though he thought socialism and communism could provide valuable answers to societal and economic problems, Vonnegut bemoaned that they were rejected in America.

In his literary work, existential themes and existential absurdity are important aspects, strengthening his importance in postmodern literature. After the World Wars, people were struggling, emphasizing the struggle to find meaning in a world characterized by chaos, uncertainty, and the erosion of traditional belief systems and ideologies. Vonnegut explores existential perceptions through his characters and novels. This exploration of existentialism is coherent with the broader postmodern understanding that the grand narrative of the past has lost its authority and that people must deal with life's complexities in their own way. As a philosophical current, existentialism believes that life has no intrinsic meaning and that humans must face the emptiness of existence. Vonnegut's works often exhibit characters in strange and absurd situations that reflect the absurdity of the human condition. This sense of absence spreads through his novels and serves as a central theme that challenges readers to confront the fundamental meaninglessness of life.

Vonnegut's characters often experience existential crises as they struggle with the severity of their actions and the uncertainty of their place in the world. Vonnegut's characters often face choices that underscore the importance of their decisions and the consequences of their actions. This extraterrestrial perspective highlights that people make their own lives even in a world without factual determination. Vonnegut's examination of tradition is consistent with the postmodern rejection of traditional belief systems and ideologies. Many of his characters struggle with the collapse of religious, political, and moral beliefs. One of the characters, Kilgore Trout, appears in more than one novel; in Vonnegut's novels, in some, like *Breakfast of Champions*, *God Bless You Mr. Rosewater*, and *Slaughterhouse-Five*, he catalyses the major characters; in others, like *Jailbird* and *Timequake*, Trout is an active character who is important to the plot, this character resembles Vonnegut himself, Kathryn Hume in her article "Vonnegut's Self-Projections: Symbolic Characters and Symbolic Fiction" states, "Trout as projection offers us an interesting insight into how Vonnegut feels

about his place in the universe. As we watch the various Trouts blunder through life, we realize that for all of them, the parts of their worlds are out of sync. All that happens to him is an over- or underreaction" (186). Further she continues:

> He looks like Christ, but deals with newspaper boys and redeems stamps. He appears at the arts festival looking filthy, his trousers rolled up and his feet plasticized, yet he is greeted as if he were the new messiah. He is promised the Nobel Prize for one of his apothegms. Nothing in his world is properly in proportion. Vonnegut's life also shows such incongruities. (186)

Vonnegut's humour, often dark and witty, is an important tool for exploring existential themes. Humour allows readers to look at the absurdities of life with a neutral perspective and allows them to face deeper questions without falling into despair. "We may not be able, Vonnegut is saying, to undo the harm that has been done, but we can certainly love, simply because they are people, those who have been made useless by our past stupidity and greed, our previous crimes against our brothers. And if that seems insane, then the better the world for such folly" (May 28). War is a recurring theme in Vonnegut's works, and its absurd and chaotic imagery is consistent with existentialist views on the human propensity for violence and destruction. The absurdity of war in *Slaughterhouse-Five* is heightened by a time travel story that blends moments of horror with gritty everyday life. This gathering shows the absurdity of human conflict and the unnecessary suffering it causes. Vonnegut's most remarkable stories and ideals in exploring exclusivity correspond to the most extraordinary postmodern lack. In a world of rapid change and uncertainty, traditional sources of money and power are no longer dominant. Vonnegut's characters symbolize the struggle to overcome this fragmented and uncertain reality.

Kurt Vonnegut's modern aesthetic and portrayal of antagonists and misfits are central to his unique style and exploration of subject matter. These aspects upsurge the reputation of modern literature and replicate the broader cultural and philosophical changes taking place in our time. Irony is a common theme in Vonnegut's work, pivotal in conflicting appearances and reality. His bias serves several purposes:

Vonnegut often disrupts his readers' expectations by introducing unexpected settings or characters. This style challenges the conventional rules of history and calls the reader to question the rules of history. According to Vonnegut, satire is a humorous commentary on various topics, from war to politics, religion to consumer culture. Combining the ridiculous and every day, he exposes the inconsistencies and assumptions between these aspects of people's lives. Modern thought is characterized by a skepticism of grand narratives and an acceptance of the fundamental uncertainty of knowledge. Vonnegut's novels highlight these themes; his stories often question the reliability of human perception and challenge a single objective reality. This paradox echoes a postmodern worldview that acknowledges the complexity and uncertainty of the modern world.

Vonnegut's characters are often anti-heroes or deeply blemished, struggling with their limitations and conflicts. The rejection of traditional heroism reflects modernism's emphasis on the complexity of human nature: Vonnegut's characters have a human flaw that makes them significant and representative. They struggle with doubts, uncertainties, and moral dilemmas that mirror human conflicts. This number corresponds to the modern denial of bold numbers favoring real numbers. "There in the cocktail lounge, peering out through my leaks at a world of my own invention, I mouthed this word: schizophrenia. The sound and appearance of the word had fascinated me for many years. It sounded and looked to me like a human being sneezing in a blizzard of soapflakes" (*Breakfast of Champions* 193). While creating an antihero, Vonnegut criticizes traditional views of heroism and narration. His heroes seek meaning in a world where life is meaningless, absurd, chaotic, and uncertain.

Kurt Vonnegut's influence on postmodern literature is unquestionably reflective and lasting. His unique literary voice and pioneering storytelling techniques have left a permanent mark on today's academic domain. Merging dark humour, satire, and deep insight, Vonnegut confronted the traditional rules of storytelling and discovered the complications of the postmodern world, ultimately becoming a well-known and influential figure in the genre. Vonnegut's most significant contribution to postmodern literature was his excellent use of metaphor. He cleverly breaks the fourth

wall, often introducing himself as a character or narrator in his works. This rhetorical device emphasized the fictional nature of the story and made readers question the author's surface and the story's genuineness. Vonnegut's inclination to blur the lines between writer, narrator, and reader added depth and complexity to his stories, giving readers a more informed and engaging understanding experience. This rhetorical revolution became a hallmark of postmodern literature and influenced successive generations of writers who wanted to overthrow traditional narrative forms.

Vonnegut's amalgamation of science fiction elements into his novels blurred genre boundaries and confronted traditional literary classifications. Time travel, futuristic technology, and fantastical settings echo the postmodern inclination to push the boundaries of storytelling, explore new potentials, and challenge established norms. This style has stimulated contemporary writers to research by mixing genres, creating a rich and varied literary landscape.

Vonnegut's thematic interests also influenced the creation of postmodern literature. He often discovered existential themes and depicted characters struggling with meaninglessness and lacking meaning in life. This existential view is dependable with the widespread postmodern notion that traditional belief systems and ideologies have lost their power and that people can now face chaotic and uncertain lives on their terms. Vonnegut's investigation of antiquity in the context of postmodernism heartens readers to challenge basic human questions and find meaning in a world of uncertainty and contradiction. Satire and social criticism were at the core of Vonnegut's literary narration. He used humour to expose and sensitize the folly of human behaviour and institutions, a common theme of postmodernism. Works like *Slaughterhouse-Five* and *Cat's Cradle* satirize war, technology, religion, and consumer culture. Vonnegut's satirical lens permits him to discourse deep social issues without devastating the reader, reflecting the postmodern tendency to criticize the problems of modern society.

In addition to exploring themes, Vonnegut's interpretation of conflicted and flawed characters departs from the traditional hero archetype. Influenced by Vonnegut's portrayal of honest and relatable characters, contemporary writers have

begun interweaving their stories with equally flawed characters to create a more nuanced and sympathetic approach to storytelling and literary narration. Kurt Vonnegut's influence on modern literature cannot be denied or forgotten. His innovative storytelling techniques, thematic interest, humour and satire, and willingness to break genre boundaries inspired various generations of writers to confront modern world problems and generate established literary traditions. Vonnegut's works are admired for their thought-provoking and entertaining ability and offer a lens through which we can see the uncertainties and ambiguities of modern life. His legacy is a testimony to the timeless power of literature to replicate, critique, and shape an ever-changing cultural and intellectual landscape. Kurt Vonnegut's contribution to the history of postmodern literature is inspiring and immeasurable.

Kurt Vonnegut's early life and career are thoroughly examined in this chapter, which also places his growth in the larger context of the birth of postmodernism. Understanding the intricacies of Vonnegut's narrative style and thematic themes is possible by following the intellectual and historical currents that influenced his writing. In the following chapter, we move from discussing Vonnegut's biography to a theoretical investigation of the core ideas of postmodernism. This will make it easier for us to understand how Vonnegut's literary innovations fit into the larger postmodern intellectual framework and pave the way for a more in-depth analysis of the theoretical foundations of his works.

# Chapter 2: Postmodernism: Issues and Perspectives

Spanish sociologist and modern thinker Manuel Castells, in the third volume of *The Information Age*, writes: "In the last quarter of the twentieth century, a technological revolution, cantered around information, transformed the way we think, we produce, we consume, we trade, we manage, we communicate, we live, we die, we make war, and we make love" (Castells 1).

The current period in which we live and deal with certain philosophical and cultural concepts is called 'postmodern culture' or 'postmodernity.' Postmodernism always maintains a skepticism.  The term is used by critics or thinkers inspired by the postmodern culture and practices we live in today. "The historical origins of the term lead back at least to English painter John Watkins Chapman, who was probably the first to use the term "postmodernism." He used it in the 1870s to simply mean what is today understood to be post-impressionism" (*Research Begins Here - New World Encyclopedia*). In 1926, a Catholic theologian named Bernard Iddings Bell published a book entitled *Postmodernism and Other Essays,* which introduced the term 'postmodernism' for the first time. "In 1934, Spaniard Federico de Onis used the word 'postmodernismo' as a reaction against modernist poetry. In 1939, British historian Arnold Toynbee adopted the term with an entirely different meaning: the end of the "modern" Western bourgeois order of the last two- or three-hundred-year period" (*Research Begins Here - New World Encyclopedia*). The phrase "post-modern age" was coined by Arnold Toynbee and used in political and social contexts twenty years after his book *A Study of History* was launched in 1934. Since the publication of Charles Jencks' article "Language of Postmodern Architecture" in 1978, postmodernism has become part of the public discourse. Perry Anderson states in his work *The Origins of Postmodernity* that the term was associated with modernism, defined as 'ultra-modernism' (Thompson 6).

Postmodernism is a 'culture' emphasizing that 'there is a better world than the modern one' (Lemert 22). In "Postmodernism," a scholarly paper, Rachel K. Fischer defines postmodernism by stating that it is associated with various disciplines. Fischer

emphasizes the complexity of postmodernism and how it permeates many different domains. She also emphasizes the significant contributions made by several notable individuals to the conceptual growth of postmodernism. Fischer's analysis aims to improve and standardize the knowledge of postmodernism as a widespread and significant phenomenon influenced by numerous thinkers.

> Postmodernism's precursors include linguistic theory, semiology, phenomenology, and modernism and were closely associated with German philosophers like Edmund Husserl and Martin Heidegger. French philosophers like Jean Francois Lyotard, Michel Foucault, Jean Baudrillard, and Jacques Derrida contributed to making postmodernism what it is today. Since then, other "post" terms have become more common in the classroom, such as postcolonialism, post-ethnic, poststructuralism, postproduction, and even post-black. (29)

Lyotard viewed postmodernism as "I have said and will say again that, "post-modernism" signifies not the end of modernism, but another relation to modernism" (*The Postmodern Condition*). Butler elucidates postmodernism as "the disappearance of a sense of history in the culture, a pervasive deathlessness, a perpetual present in which the memory of tradition is gone" (*Postmodernism: A Very Short Introduction*).

Postmodernism questions global development, reason, and truth, challenging classical principles. Artistic expressions of postmodernism are profound, self-aware, and boundary-pushing, dissolving boundaries between the 'high' and 'popular' domains and blending art and everyday life in a pluralistic, eclectic way. British literary theorist and critic Terry Eagleton distinguishes the two perplexing terms 'postmodernism' and 'postmodernity' in his book *The Illusions of Postmodernism:* "The word postmodernism generally refers to a form of contemporary culture, whereas the term postmodernity alludes to a specific historical period" (vii).

The Egyptian-born American literary theorist and writer Ihab Hassan has differentiated postmodernism from modernism as a 're-imagine imagination' (Hassan, "Pluralism in Postmodern Perspective"). Margret A Rose, in her book *The*

*Postmodern and Postmodern Industrial: A Critical Analysis,* quotes the opinion of Hassan: "Postmodernism veers toward open, playful, optative, disjunctive, displaced, or indeterminate forms, a discourse of fragments, an ideology of fracture, a will to unmaking, an invocation of silences veers towards all these and yet implies their very opposites, their antithetical realities" (52).

Postmodern is an era that comes after modern; this term is closely associated with postmodernism and postmodernity. Robert T. Tally Jr., in his book *Kurt Vonnegut and the American Novel: A Postmodern Iconography*, defines that, "The term, postmodern, has a notoriously slippery meaning, owing in part to the variety of uses to which it is put and of contexts in which it is asserted. In literature, the term began to be used by critics to identify post World War II writers quite distinct from the modernists of a previous generation" (4).

Linda Hutcheon, in her book *The Politics of Postmodernism* states, "The postmodern may well be a twentieth-century phenomenon, that is, a thing of the past. Now fully institutionalized, it has its canonized texts, its anthologies, primers and readers, its dictionaries and its histories" (165). This acceptance helped to form various literary and artistic forms of the present day due to the popularity of the term postmodernism in the contemporary intellectual arena; it is one of the most well-known areas of discussion and study. David Lyon's view about postmodernism is that "Postmodernism is a multi-layered concept that alerts us to a variety of major social and cultural changes taking place at the end of the 20th century within many advanced societies" (Lyon, 2002).

Postmodernism is a multidimensional intellectual framework with prominent proponents across multiple fields and from different social, cultural, economic, and geographical backgrounds. It takes many forms in philosophy, art, literature, and other disciplines, exposing a diversity of viewpoints and questioning accepted wisdom. Postmodernism's diversity highlights its wide-ranging impact in numerous academic and cultural fields.

In philosophy, postmodernism is associated with Jacques Derrida and Jean Francoise Lyotard. Hayden White and Michel Foucault are both associated with history. Jacques Lacan, Gilles Delueuze, R. D. Laing, and Norman Brown are related to psychoanalysis. Philosophers like Herbert Marcuse, Jean Baudrillard, and Jurgen Habermas have been associated with political philosophy. Paul Feyerabend and Thomas Kuhn are philosophers of science.

Roland Barthes, Julia Kristeva, and Wolfgang Iser are prominent figures in literary theory. Merce Cunningham, Meredith Monk, and Alwin Nikolais all related to dance. Music was related to John Cage, Karlheinz Stockhausen, and Pierre Boulez. In art, Robert Rauschenberg, Jean Tinguely, and Joseph Beuys are noteworthy. As far as architecture is concerned, Robert Venturi, Charles Jencks, and Brent Bolin are notable. There are many literary authors such as Kathy Acker, J.G. Ballard, John Barth, Samuel Beckett, Jon Berryman, William S Burroughs, Margaret Drabble, Bob Dylan, and T. S. Eliot, William Gaddis, Robert Irwin, Yann Martel, Thomas Pynchon, Salman Rushdie, Issac Bashevis Singer, Anne Tyler, Kurt Vonnegut, among others.

As an analytical tool, the term "post"-modernism may be defined as "after modernism" - the word post refers to after; therefore, postmodernism is the result of modernism. "Postmodernism defines itself in relation to the failure of modernism in order to divert attention from its own irrationalist and politically dubious ancestry, and perhaps to mask its ongoing negative dependency upon modernism as well" (Resch 515). The movement emerged shortly after modernism in the philosophical world, or in a chronological sense, it was the continuation of modernism. The postmodern movement began questioning and doubting the validity of modernism and gradually began to reject modern ideas and concepts. Postmodernism can also be called 'contra-modernism' (Moravánszky 29). This means that it opposes, overthrows, attacks, or criticizes modernism.

This period was marked by 'artistic and stylistic eclecticism' (Broden), in which both 'high' and 'low' cultural forms (Jameson) were observed. Specific cultural contexts were synthesized to form hybrid cultures and forms in various genres and fields, including architecture, literature, art, film, photography, multimedia, visual

communication, and news. "Postmodernism is characterized by the collapse of hierarchical distinctions between high and low art, between 'official' high culture and popular or mass culture" (McHale 248). Alternatively, postmodernism may be interpreted as the phenomenon of a global village. "And, perhaps most famously, in architecture, the term carried a polemical meaning (hinted at in these other usages), directly attacking the conventions and pretensions of modernism. In all cases, the label was meant to register a break with the modern, not merely to indicate posteriority" (Tally 4).

A notable difference between modernism and postmodernism is that modernism seeks to expose profound truths of experience and life, whereas postmodernism is apprehensive about being 'profound' (Hunt). The modern movement seeks depth and meaning beneath the surface of objects and events. In contrast, postmodernism focuses on the exterior image rather than drawing conclusions based on underlying meanings relating to the interior objects and events. Postmodernism finds human experiences uneven, unclear, and incomplete and affirms that a precise understanding of reality is impossible in human minds.

Modernism emphasizes central themes and presents a unified vision, whereas postmodernism finds human experiences uneven, unclear, and incomplete. In modern writing, writers prioritize their readers' responses and adjust their narration and style accordingly. However, postmodern writers emphasize 'open' works, in which the reader can make connections, discover alternative meanings, and develop their interpretations. The modern fiction writer mourns the loss of a coherent world, whereas the postmodernist writer acclaims and exposes the chaos of the incoherent world. Conversely, modernism divided into several frequently antagonistic factions in the early 20th century. Avant-garde modernist movements emerged, attacking the institution of art, which they claimed had been corrupted by the bourgeois market society, and redefining the relationship between art and life to revolutionize society, culture, and everyday life. At the same time, formalist modernism focused primarily on pursuing pure aesthetic concerns (Best and Kellner 128).

The postmodern movement has no specific origin or time; it was a distinct tradition from modernism. It is important to note that postmodernism does not advocate new areas of philosophy, culture, or art. Society does not invent new ideas or forms over time. Rather, old ideas and inventions are being reformed into new forms and approaches; postmodernism is also a movement of transforming old concepts into new styles and forms. Fischer observes, "Many contemporary artists and authors have found these ideas fascinating to explore. Through visual communication and literary methods, they have taken these ideas related to the exploration of identity, history, and culture and found new ways to represent this way of analytical thinking" (Fischer 30).

As a result of the development of human consciousness and the search for truth, the postmodern movement has had a profound impact on human life. Since rigid ideologies and concepts confused human minds, they wished to follow new methods and patterns that would allow them to follow technological and ideological developments. The postmodern movement was the outcome of greater pluralism in modern life. It allowed for the inclusion of all cultures, rejecting any notion of cultural dominance or superiority, especially that of the Western culture. Postmodernism questioned traditional labels and categories of ideologies, promoting a human-centered viewpoint and individualism rather than institutionalism. "Postmodernism opposes traditional metaphysics of 'purity' and believes in hybridization of global communities. Postmodernists create intellectual threat to orthodox religious, social and political leaders" (Wakchaure 6).

As a result of globalization, time and space have become increasingly constrained. Technology and science are at the peak of their development during these times, and their impact can be seen in every aspect of human life. In the 21st century, the media has peaked for various purposes, especially 24/7 media channels, which have displaced traditional print technology and negatively impacted the existing culture. The internet and the World Wide Web have allowed cultural and literary outbreaks to occur with information available at the fingertips of people with

postmodern media. Humans sometimes cannot distinguish between reality and fiction due to the blurring of the line.

There are several characteristics of postmodernism: It is always committed to cultural pluralism; the thinkers of postmodernism are not hostile toward or in favour of any culture; instead, they promote all cultures. According to Baudrillard, postmodernism marks the end of reality since simulations control modern society, and the boundaries between the real and the imaginary are hard to define, mainly due to the widespread influence of science and technology (*Simulacra and Simulation*). Postmodernism promotes multiculturalism, in which there are no uniforms in a community, and everyone has his or her cultural style and background. Postmodernism rejects metanarratives; many social reforms and cultural exchanges have influenced how people think, and postmodern writers reject traditional ways of writing, particularly religious stories. From their theoretical frameworks, postmodernists defined the term postmodernism. For Derrida, it was associated with deconstruction and poststructuralism; for Michael Foucault, it was associated with "power and knowledge" (*Selected Interviews*). The postmodern critic Jean Francois Lyotard is best known for his 1979 work, *The Postmodern Condition: The Report on Knowledge*, which deals with epistemology and communication. A notable American philosopher, Richard Rorty, promoted neo-pragmatism and considered postmodern philosophy a source of hope for society. Fredric Jameson evaluated postmodernism as culturally dominant; however, several other postmodern thinkers have also contributed to the development of postmodernism, thereby confirming that postmodern views emphasize individual perspectives to gain a deeper understanding. Taking images as the basis of postmodern social identity, postmodernism has always supported the concept of individual identity.

"The death of the author" (Barthes) became a famous slogan during the postmodern era. It is important to note that postmodern authors write and express their views through signs and symbols interpreted from the reader's perspective rather than the writer's. Thus, we can say that this slogan is one of the characteristics of postmodernism. During postmodernism, Marxism's relevance became obsolete;

Baudrillard, Foucault, and others rejected the concepts of Marxism during this period. The class wars and conflicts weakened during this period, and the writers and thinkers focused more on universal brotherhood and social progress. As posthumanism and science fiction began to influence postmodern writing, authors such as J.G Ballard, Kurt Vonnegut, Thomas Pynchon, W.S Burroughs, Jonathan Lethem, etc., contributed significantly to postmodern literature.

*The Encyclopaedia of Contemporary Literary Theory* states about the multi-disciplinary of postmodernism: "[Postmodernism] is now used to describe the visual arts, music, dance, film, theatre, philosophy, criticism, historiography, theology, and anything up-to-date in culture in general" ("Postmodernism"). Postmodernism influenced all branches of human science; in human philosophy, it demonstrated that there is no universal viewpoint and that knowledge is a product of culture and language. Our interpretation of reality determines what is accurate, and notions regarded as universal are merely social constructs. As far as economics is concerned, it led to consumer capitalism and the development of a global economy. Due to declining manufacturing and rising unemployment, outsourcing and free trade agreements occurred during these times. As a result of postmodernism, part-time, flexible, and home-based employment became possible.

There was no limit to the expression of human art; multiple styles and goals were adapted to the expression of human art. The influence of digital technology is evident in the art. Even architecture was affected by postmodernism. Bold aesthetics were introduced into architecture; styles began to clash. Artists began paying greater attention to their environment rather than themselves because of a new way of viewing familiar styles. Multiculturalism has emerged in society and social life, cultural boundaries are broken, and certain cultures have lost dominance. Human sex has reached a level of public discussion, and many people view sex as taboo. There has been a questioning of the relevance and dominance of religion, and people have started living without following any religious doctrines. As a result, anyone may follow any religion. Hyperreality has become the dominant theme in media discussions. There has been a shift in attention from reality to entertainment.

The postmodern media was dominated by image and style rather than meaning, which is why fictional works received much attention. Postmodernism changed people's lifestyles; virtual reality and cyberspace have become central components of everyday life. Online social interaction and communication are commonplace. The internet and cyberspace are now essential parts of our daily lives. As a result of the post-modern period, mass culture, feminism, multiculturalism, environmentalism, queerism, etc., emerged.

Jacques Derrida is regarded as a significant postmodernist figure for his semiotic theory of "deconstruction" (*Of Grammatology*). He develops his theory within the framework of phenomenology. Scholastically, he is associated with poststructuralism and postmodernism. Utilizing his writings, he criticized Western culture and philosophical ideologies and promoted binary oppositions in the texts. Using the theory of 'deconstruction,' Derrida attempted to discover the metaphysical tradition of the Western world.

Michel Foucault was a French philosopher, historian, social theorist, writer, activist, and literary critic whose philosophical theory focused on 'power and knowledge' (*The History of Sexuality*). Associated with poststructuralism and postmodernism, his philosophical concept of 'discursive regime' ("Michel Foucault, 'History of Systems of Thought'") is related to old philosophical ideas of 'episteme' and 'genealogy' to explain how knowledge and power are related to social behaviour. Discourse underpins his understanding of postmodernity, and power is the basis for his understanding of discourse. As a human being, he sought to understand human knowledge and the power he possessed. In his view, power and knowledge are central themes of postmodernism (Leonard 12).

French philosopher and literary theorist Jean Francois Lyotard is primarily known for his philosophical discourses concerning epistemology and communication. As a result of his contributions to postmodernism during the 1970s, he became a notable figure in the field of postmodernism. After publishing his book, *The Postmodern Condition: The Report on Knowledge,* in 1979, he gained great popularity in the postmodern writing community. Throughout his career, he has

authored almost 26 books and numerous articles, most related to philosophical discourses. Lyotard says: "Postmodernity is not a new age, but the rewriting of some of the features claimed by modernity, and first of all modernity's claim to ground its legitimacy on the project of liberating humanity as a whole through science and technology. But as I have said, that rewriting has been at work, for a long time now, in modernity itself. ("Rewriting Modernity" 34).

Richard Rorty was an American philosopher who specialized in the history of philosophy and analytical philosophy. He rejected some elements of traditional philosophy, including the definition of knowledge as a reflection of nature. According to him, this is a perverted idea of Western philosophy. The philosophy he promoted, known as 'American pragmatism' or 'neo-pragmatism' (Rorty), was viewed as a social hope by the person promoting it. In his view, knowledge is a representation of reality.

Jean Baudrillard is regarded as a French philosopher, sociologist, and cultural theorist who challenged Marxism and Structuralism and criticized technology in times of media representation and dominance. As a postmodern critic, he does not attempt to provide any solution to the postmodern condition, but rather, he critically observes the flaws of postmodernism. His theory of Simulacra and Simulation is most well-known in the literary world. He was a critic of contemporary culture, the media, and technological communication and an analyst of them. His work encompasses consumerism, gender relations, economics, art, social studies, western foreign policy, and popular culture. His reputed works are *Seduction, Simulacra and Simulation, America,* and *The Gulf War Did Not Take Place.* Postmodern theories and views are frequently associated with his work.

Fredric Jameson was an American philosopher, literary critic, and Marxist political theorist. He is well known for his analysis of postmodernity and capitalism from a cultural perspective. In 1984, he published his most notable work, *Postmodernism, or the Cultural Logic of Late Capitalism.* It was a controversial article, and later, he published it as a book in 1991; this book includes a series of analyses of postmodernism from dialectical perspectives. According to him, postmodernity transformed the historical past into emptiness, leading to a new form of

capitalism. He contends that postmodernism weakened historicity, destroyed the distinction between 'high' and 'low' culture, and drastically changed our social relationships because of technological advancement. Robert T. Tally Jr., in his book *Kurt Vonnegut and the American Novel: A Postmodern Iconography,* states: "Fredric Jameson has characterized postmodernism as a cultural dominant, the artistic expression of late or multinational capitalism" (4). Jameson understands postmodern art as being completely integrated with the production of commodities. The postmodern state is one in which the creative and the commercial have become intricately entwined, in contrast to the modernists who grappled with the issue of the work of art in the machine era and created forms that, in certain circumstances, were intended to resist commodification entirely.

In discussing and evaluating postmodern movements, we should examine the primary tenets of these movements. The text and language have become fundamental phenomena of existence. As writers and critics began to apply literary analysis to all phenomena, they questioned power relations and hegemony. The postmodern period was characterized by the distinction between reality and its representation. A critique approach was developed to evaluate all known beliefs and practices, and scholars began to evaluate metanarratives and explanations. As a result, it was concluded that certain understandings and practices were obsolete. It is fair to say that Western institutions and knowledge have been subjected to some criticism and skepticism.

Postmodernist techniques such as intertextuality, black humour, pastiche, etc. became common. In his famous book *Postmodernism, or the Cultural Logic of Late Capitalism*, Fredric Jameson states that the "frontier between high culture and so-called mass or commercial culture" (3). A postmodern writer's attitude and approach to culture is entirely different from that of other writers. Certain postmodern writers satirized the dilemmas and absurdities of the world. Particularly during the 1960s, American literature and tradition contributed to the development of great postmodern writers. During the lifetimes of John Barth, Donald Barthelme, Bruce Jay Friedman, Thomas Pynchon, Kurt Vonnegut Jr., Ken Kesey, Joseph Heller, etc., postmodernism flourished throughout the Western world. In his work, Charles B Harris states the

concerns of the writers; according to him, chaos is elevated to the status of scientific fact by "new" logic, which accepts the illogical, and modern science, which rejects causation and embraces the idea of entropy. Recent sociological pamphlets make a strong case for the idea that we are a lone group of organization guys who are becoming ridiculous. He states: "Modern existential philosophy warns that we face a loss of self in a fragmented world of technology that reduces man to the operational and functional" (*Contemporary American Novelists of the Absurd* 17).

In postmodern literature, satire plays an important role. Most of the social inequities, religious stupidity, and evils are exposed by writers and critics through satire in their writings. "The satirists of this period used traditional tools of satire like burlesque, parody and irony simultaneously modifying them and putting them to unprecedented uses" (Ram 14). Truth can be exposed and revealed to the people only through a critical approach; postmodernism always supports the critical approach; hence, most of the postmodern fiction and processes include the elements of humor and satire, "truth is not ambiguous, but multiple" (Harris, *Contemporary American Novelists of the Absurd* 26).

Intertextuality is considered one of the new features of parody as used by postmodern writers: "Works of literature … are built from systems, codes, and traditions established by previous works of literature … Meaning becomes soothing which exists between a text and all the other texts to which it refers and relates, moving out from the independent text into a network of textual relations. The text becomes the intertext" (Allen 1).

Parody is known as a more effective technique than a mere representation in postmodernism: "Post-modernist parody is a value problematizing, de-naturalizing form of acknowledging the history (and through irony, the politics) of representation" (190).

Language is an essential aspect of postmodernism. Michel Foucault highly influenced the postmodern attitude to language, which compares 'knowledge with power.' Postmodernists believe in the power of language that can bring necessary

changes in some traditional rigid concepts and values: "Like poststructuralists, post-modernists believed that language "constitutes" rather than "reflects" the world and the knowledge communicated through language is always distorted by the circumstances and the environment from which it arises" (Ram 69).

Postmodernism has been criticized by many critical writers as well as thinkers. Postmodernism is closely associated with social sciences and sometimes rejects scientific knowledge and rationality. Rosenau, in her work *Post-modernism and Social Sciences: Insights, Inroads, and Intrusions,* states, "Post-modernism hunts social science today. In a number of respects, some plausible and some preposterous, post-modern approaches dispute the underlying assumptions of mainstream social science and its research product over the last three decades" (3).

Postmodernism rejects accepted epistemological presuppositions and methodological standards to question conventional ideas of knowledge and truth. It makes the case that all knowledge is context-dependent and rejects the idea that there is a single, unchanging reality. This viewpoint promotes the coexistence of many, frequently opposing viewpoints, obscuring definite versions of the truth. Because of this, postmodernism considers policy proposals predicated on presumptive universal truths to be essentially biased. Although this method permits a range of opinions, it also creates ambiguity and confusion, which makes reaching a consensus challenging. Ultimately, postmodernism undermines traditional frameworks and emphasizes how social construction provisionally characterizes all knowledge. Rosenau views: "The challenges post-modernism poses seem endless. It rejects epistemological assumptions, refutes methodological conventions, resists knowledge claims, obscures all versions of truth, and dismisses policy recommendations" (3).

Western literature contributed notable postmodern thinkers and writers like Kurt Vonnegut, Samuel Beckett, William S Burroughs, Jorge Luis Borges, Joseph Heller, Z. Danielewski, and John Barth. etc. Among them, Kurt Vonnegut is an outstanding personality, especially for his Science Fiction after the World Wars. In the wake of the disturbances in World War II, he wrote several books that influenced people to gain new visions and energies. The issues of ordinary people were depicted

in his works, as well as the worldviews of those people. In addition to literature, postmodernism also has roots in other social disciplines. Through his fictional works, he provided entertainment and self-realization for the readers so that they could find their place in society. After the war, people began to think differently from the conventional ideologies because of the harmful effects of the war on the world order. Through his fictional writings, Kurt Vonnegut promoted new thinking patterns among the public, particularly in conjunction with scientific and technological advancements. Through his fictional characters, he enhanced the ideological patterns in society by representing neo-world directives. A new outbreak of postmodern literary interpretations was revealed to the reader as he promoted humanism.

Jean Baudrillard was born on 29 July 1929 in Reims, France. His ancestors were farm workers, and his parents were civil servants. He is regarded as a philosopher, French cultural theorist, political commentator, and photographer; his writings are closely associated with postmodernism and post-structuralism.  Baudrillard was the first person among their family members to attend university studies.  Before he started philosophical and sociological studies, he studied the German language at Sorbonne University in Paris and taught the language in provincial lycées (Scott 15). Baudrillard published literature reviews while teaching language and translated notable works by great authors of the time as well. In 1966, he completed his thesis *Le Système des objets* (The System of Objects) under the guideship of Henri Lefebvre at Nanterre University of Paris X, and later, he started to lecture Sociology there, then retired his lecturing in 1987 to concentrate more on public lecturing and writing. Initially, he wrote for the French world, but later, after the publication of his thesis in 1968, he became a notable postmodern theorist in the academic English-speaking world. At the University of California, he began to write critical books on postmodern approaches and conditions from 1975 onwards. Later, he became a leading figure in the field.

He was influenced by Marcel Mauss and Georges Bataille and their writings and developed his critical analysis; by the end of the 1960s, he started to write a series of books based on social theory, semiology, and psychoanalysis and published his first

books: *The System of Objects, The Consumer Society*, and *For a Critique of the Political Economy of the Sign*. These initial works highlighted specific social theories and consumer culture in the modern world. "Combining semiological studies, Marxian political economy, and sociology of the consumer society, Baudrillard began his life-long task of exploring the system of objects and signs which forms our everyday life" (Kellner 3). Jean Baudrillard's Hyperreality or Simulacra and Simulation is notable among various postmodern theories. He is referred to as the 'high priest of postmodernism.' His key ideas, 'simulacra and simulation' and 'the hyperreal,' are often used in postmodern discussions.

Many recent discussions of postmodernism have dealt with various subject areas with varying degrees of multi-productivity. After modernism, postmodernism emerged and has influenced all fields, including human life, observation, philosophy, aesthetics, sociology, finance, geography, electronics, art, and literature, with ongoing discussions and studies about the impact of postmodernism. Theorists interpret postmodernism as a literary trend, while philosophers interpret it as a cultural phenomenon. We have always used the term modernity to refer to recent developments. Over time, modernism has evolved naturally from the meaning determined at its inception. "The change in Modernism may be called Postmodernism" (Hassan, "POSTmodernISM" 11). Postmodernism can be defined as the distinctive state of contemporary society that has emerged since the mid-1960s. Hassan further says: "Whether we tend to revalue Modernism in terms of Postmodernism (Poirier) or to reverse that procedure (Kermode), we will end by doing something of both since relations, and analogies, enable our thought. New lines emerge from the past because our eyes every morning open anew" (16).

Modernity has evolved into the postmodern condition, an entirely different development from the modern age. Linda Hutcheon says, "The modernist concept of single and alienated otherness is challenged by the postmodern questioning of binaries that conceal hierarchies (self/other)" (*Poetics of Postmodernism* 61). The term postmodernism has been used historically to refer to several concepts that have evolved or diverged from the definitions initially given by Leslie Fielder, Stephen

Toulmin, Werner Heisenberg, Richard Rorty, etc., and which evolved. Steven Connor, in his book *Postmodernist Culture: An Introduction to Theories of the Contemporary,* says that "If we live in 'post- culture,' a culture wedded to all kinds of supersession post- Holocaust, post-industrial, posthumanist, post-cultural, indeed – then there remain, residually, two sides or aspects to the 'post' prefix and debates about the postmodern in the humanities and social sciences have tended to reproduce this duality" (63).

To effectively understand postmodernism in literature, one must keep the unique characteristics of postmodernism in mind as it has evolved across all fields. Modern literature before postmodernism was perceived as a period of literary evil in many countries because of the myth that easy-to-understand works were worthless; a section believed that the intellectual concept required a literature of intellectual thought. In response to another category, literary scholars often viewed it as a catalyst for display. Readers responded in a way that agreed with this statement. Some readers attempted to become intelligent by interpreting the works that were difficult to comprehend differently. As a result, literary works influenced by post-modernism that emerged after modernity were considered inadequate. According to Hutcheon, postmodern text "must be situated, first, within the enunciative act itself, and second, within the broader historical, social, and political (as well as intertextual) context implied by that act and in which both theory and practice take root" (*Poetics of Postmodernism* 75).

The age of historical inquiry into the present is the age of those who offer new interpretations of history through storytelling. It is an age of vision, a society based on advertisements that create a vision of life. This society is an amalgamation of several postmodern practices. Numerous theorists like Jean-Francois Lyotard, Jean-Baudrillard, Ihab Hassan, Fredric Jameson, and Daniel Bell refer to postmodernism as the period that articulates this growth or transition from modernism in an ultimate way. The scope of postmodernism is being explored today by all of us through these theoretical observations. The observations made by these theorists differ in many

aspects. This distinction causes many to be confused when studying postmodernism, for postmodernism offers a wide range of ideas as a conglomeration.

There have been many times throughout the history of postmodernism studies in which doubts have been raised over whether it is a natural phenomenon or merely a myth. Postmodernism can be viewed from the point of view of a literary movement, from the point of view of a cultural phenomenon, or perhaps from the point of view of a condition resulting from the contemporary era. There are many meanings and definitions associated with the word postmodernism, which can be found in the semantic analysis of this term. Charles Jencks, Leslie Fielder, Gerald Graff, Douwe Fokkema, and others have discussed the different levels of postmodernism in a vast semantic field of confusion and formlessness.

As a critic, Charles Jencks correctly determined that postmodernism occurred in the literature world. The dynamite explosion in Missouri was cited as the cause of Charles Jencks' declaration on July 15, 1972, that modernism had died, and postmodernism had been born: "Modern projects that failed to perform within the various codes of the users were often blown up by dynamite, as they were in St Louis in 1972. This famous detonation led to my framing the Death of Modern Architecture, a surprise to many who did not realize that the Modern was not as the early Christians hoped, the Eternal" (*The Language of Post-modern Architecture* 22). The Pruitt-Igoe complex, designed by Corbusier for low-income residents, was destroyed with dynamite after it became apparent that it was unattractive. Many scholars and thinkers have criticized Charles Jenks' decision. In literature, did postmodernism emerge overnight as a revelation or a miracle? The discovery of the birth of postmodernism by Charles Jenks resulted from his eagerness to define and contextualize the concept.

Alan Sokal, Professor of Physics at New York University, researched postmodernism before rejecting the movement. His acts attracted much attention from the public and focused on the postmodern debate, illuminating the nuances in its definition and terminology. Sokal's main criticism of postmodernism's acceptance was based on his citation of Derrida and Lacan's seminal writings, which elevated transgression as an unusual aesthetic. In some journal papers, Sokal made an oblique

case that academics and intellectuals were deceiving the public by passing themselves off as postmodernists. He claimed that the vague principles of postmodernism did not often translate into the real-world experiences of ordinary people. Essentially, Sokal meant to elucidate the type of rejection implied by the term "postmodernism" and shed light on its various connotations and applications. In his book *Fashionable Nonsense: Postmodern Intellectuals' Abuse of Science* he says: "A mode of thought does not become 'critical' simply by attributing that label to itself, but by virtue of its content" (Sokal et al.).

There was a controversy surrounding this event in the history of postmodernism. Postmodern literature was replaced by ugliness after this event, and writing literature became less admirable. During this time, according to Sokal, many believed that postmodernism was an illusion and upheld the secular phenomenon. The laws and principles of science, especially physics, are often based on social or absolute hypotheses and linguistically correct terminology sets. Sokal himself clarified later that the article was simply a hoax. In contrast, postmodernists have clarified that Sokal's fraud is an alternative reality seeking to explain reality differently.

However, in postmodernism, we can observe a decreasing distance between truth and myth and a decreasing distance between order and reality. Furthermore, the negation of the former itself can be viewed as becoming part of contemporary reality, and the fact that scientific assumptions and observations are subject to change over time is also portrayed in a questionable light. There has been much change in the definition and observation of postmodernism. However, it is a term that refers to many cultural and literary states and alternative states that are more recent and different from those of the past. Therefore, attempts to theorize postmodernism within the circle of specific definitions are not appropriate because doing so would be to misunderstand the economic scope and significance of that trend and concept, thus shifting levels of meaning.

Those writers horrified by the vulgarity of modern literary works were deeply disturbed by the vulgarity of early postmodernism. Several writers have departed from

the writing field, and the familiar reader has moved away from reciting literary works. A wide range of new forms of entertainment was available for them to enjoy freely without the accompaniment of idiocy intellectuals, such as television visual stories, news films, comedy films, sports, games, and video games. Since the Internet has become another modern medium of unlimited knowledge and pleasure, the author did not have to think twice about restricting reading to laborious and time-consuming activities. Those who had started away from literary reading, discussion, and study were left to the writer to bring them back into that field. Work without readers is nothing more than a collection of insignificant words. It is undeniable that reading determines the value and existence of a writer. To appeal to and delight the common man, writers began to compose literary works in a manner that was understandable to him.

Literature has also begun to be published on the Internet, a new medium like printed media; "computers embody postmodern theory and bring it down to earth" (Turkle 18). Cyber literature has been given new definitions and methods of expression; it is defined as works published on websites. "The proliferation of digital technologies, particularly phones and tablets, and the widespread use of Internet-enabled devices, has ushered in an era of unprecedented connectivity and rapid communication across geographic and cultural boundaries" (Antony and Tramboo, "Digital Metamorphosis: Unraveling the Evolution of Global Language in the Technological Culture" 358). Postmodernism itself undergoes a transitional phase during this period.

Postmodernism strongly emphasizes the reader, as writers explore many ways to attract readers. When the reader becomes paramount, writers become writers for readers, so the writer becomes the producer, and the reader becomes the consumer. It has been observed that authors have been transformed into producers of literary products for consumers. This transition is also influenced by the proliferation of literary authors, which has resulted in a new postmodern condition in the field of literature. In the postmodern era, we live in a post-industrial society entirely influenced by electronic media. Daniel Bell's assertions regarding the characteristics

of post-industrial society are credible and persuasive. Swanson and Bell explain the characteristics of post-industrial society in their research article "The Coming of Post-Industrial Society: A Venture in Social Forecasting" "… the concept of a post-industrial society is not a picture of a complete social order, it is an attempt to describe an axial change in the social structure (defined as the economy, the technology, and the stratification system) of the society" (Swanson and Bell).

Several books have been written about postmodern society and its conditions during this time. Science-based industrial tools such as computers, the Internet, and other electronic media have profoundly influenced human life. This has led to the development of a vast field of knowledge among humans. There has been a boom in the amount of knowledge, studies, observations, research, etc. that has been made about each subject, and studies, observations, and research comparing many subjects have led to a significant expansion in the field of knowledge. The older generation's traditional religious and social beliefs do not significantly impact the younger generation. They are growing as part of a global village by developing new knowledge areas. Marketers today rely heavily on advertisements to determine the success of their campaigns. To market themselves, art and literature rely on advertising. Advertisements that give new visual definitions of beauty and its diversity are as rewarding as works of art themselves. "We are living our lives at the points where electronic information flows, mobile bodies, and physical places intersect in particularly useful and engaging ways." (Mitchell 3-4).

There is incredible growth in the service sectors, such as cyber centers with state-of-the-art facilities, hotel chains, super-specialty hospitals, luxury automobiles, higher education institutes, and old age homes that offer a wide range of amenities. Agricultural mechanization was another revolution that reduced labour and increased efficiency; however, the old concept of the intellectual society has been left behind since knowledge can be earned by anyone willing to put in the effort. It has become challenging to find teachers, scientists, and writers who are intellectuals without further education since those who are knowledgeable and deserving are rewarded with positions, recognition, and employment in society. It has become increasingly

difficult for the older generation to keep up with the new generation when it comes to acquiring knowledge. Humans are manipulating machines to the same extent that machines are manipulating humans. The new generation engages in intellectual dialogue with machines.

In the atmosphere of postmodernism, many things that were previously only imagined are now possible. The new generation plays chess on the computer, plays cards, engages in various pastimes, and controls the virtual world. "The internet has become a significant social laboratory for experimenting with the constructions and reconstructions of self that characterize postmodern life. In this virtual reality, we self-fashion and self-create" (Turkle 180). As a result of postmodernism, labour is reduced, and pleasure zones are expanded. Postmodernism reflects the action or diffusion of innovation upon innovation. The arts and literature are always reflections of society. As a result of this postmodern social background, it is logical to consider postmodern literature. In addition to creating a sense of beauty and entertainment, post-modern literature aims to attract the reader. As Fredric Jameson points out, postmodern literature generally lacks scope and depth. "False consciousness" to some deeper truth; we are left instead with "multiple surfaces" (Jameson 12). It is not unusual "that our daily life, our psychic experience, our cultural languages, are today dominated by categories of space rather than by categories of time, as in the preceding period of high modernism" (Jameson 16).

Most readers are not interested in understanding the scope and depth of a literary work. In addition, writers take the time to create works of scope and to direct the work in a way that explores many layers of meaning in its depths. Work produced in the postmodern era, whether art, literature, or other products, is viewed as an industrial product. Due to this, the creation and marketing of products that are labour-intensive and capital-intensive are given priority to make a profit. A literary work needs to gain fame as well as profit. Market forces play an integral role in determining the value and beauty of such objects and their circulation. Jean Baudrillard's observations are particularly relevant in this context. According to Baudrillard, "postmodern society is a society of imitation" ("The Precession of Simulacra" 410).

Generally, the creations of this society are copies of previous or recent works. When the postmodern society becomes an imitative society, Baudrillard argues that the literature created as a product of that society shows the apparent influence of imitation. Postmodernists believe that media coverage and consumption patterns determine the value and scope of objects created. It is sufficient to consider it as an expansion of the scope of postmodernism over time.

According to psychologist Daniel Goleman, postmodernism is an era of assimilation rather than imitation. In addition to his intelligence and emotion, man reacts to situations thoughtfully and emotionally. Intellect is regarded as the brain's language, while emotion is regarded as the language of the heart. In the industrial era, industrial culture dominated human ingenuity, resulting in the automation of human relations and the alienation of human beings. Relationships with family and friends became irrelevant in the equations of success in life. Undoubtedly, it has influenced the field of literature, especially in how they think intellectually, which is unique to them. It is necessary to possess a high level of wisdom and intellectual presence to enjoy such works. Lyotard further states, "The postmodern would be that which, in the modern, puts forward the unpresentable in the presentation itself that which denies itself" (*The Postmodern Condition: A Report on Knowledge* 81).

We live in a post-industrial society that values the intellectual but is trying to return to the language of the heart to realize oneself. However, postmodernism does not merely represent a return to the past. Emotion and intelligence must be integrated to restore the heart and brain's language. Daniel Goleman describes this language as postmodern and refers to it as "Emotional Intelligence Language" (*Working with Emotional Intelligence*). Postmodern text creation requires an understanding of the language of emotional intelligence. It is important not to misunderstand that the language of emotional intelligence applies to all postmodern texts. Understanding the language of emotional intelligence is also an integral part of postmodernism.

"Paratext" is a defining characteristic of postmodernism. Creating one or more texts distorted as being taken from an original text—a story, novel, poem, or critique—is known as 'paratext' creation. A postmodernist view regards the creation

of a text as a creative activity that combines art and craft. Therefore, postmodernists do not consider it to be merely an imitation. It has often been criticized also. Linda Hutcheon, in her work, *Postmodern Paratextuality and History*, states: "The postmodernist use of paratexts to insert historical data into fictive design might well be regarded as a highly artificial, un-organic mode of doing what novels have always done" (303).

Literary works, art forms, other products, etc., cannot be separated from the characteristics and movements of the time they were produced. In literary works or other products, the author or producer expresses the characteristics of the period. In Baudrillard's view, postmodern society is a society of imitation. Compared to the modern society, this postmodern society is quite different. According to Baudrillard, reality, production, and power, prominent features of the modern era, have disappeared and been replaced by a new postmodern condition such as imitation, copies, surrealism, and consumer culture. Baudrillard defined them as 'simulacra, simulations, and hyperreality' (*Simulacra and Simulation* 6). Their symbols determine the meaning of events and facts within a meaningful system. As history progresses, the signifiers become detached from meaning and reality at some point.

The concept of history as a series of stories that unfold at the fingertips results in one history comprising several narratives. It is important to note that these narratives are copies of natural history. As the name implies, imitation refers to the creation of something similar from one person to another in such a manner that it does not appear to be a copy. The mechanization of production has made it possible for as many 'exact' copies of something to be produced as needed. Imitations are very profitable copies. It is possible to create any number of copies of a machine with the same quality as the original. A book can be reproduced in any number of copies with the benefit of the original. According to Baudrillard, imitation is the act of copying such copies. Machine-made copies and non-machine-made copies are both available. A surrealist is someone who creates meaning in a way that produces another reality that is stronger than the original. It is like creating courts of law to create an impression that the social structure is based on justice—the possibility of creating a

surreal reality and presenting it as accurate. In addition, Baudrillard refers to a fourth way meaning is produced, using symbols created without reference to anything and whose meaning spreads to all areas.

If we can create any kind of object, including humans, with science and technology, then mass production results. It is necessary to market production for it to be profitable. The marketing process requires the development of a network of markets. A network of markets characterizes the postmodern era. Globalization is also the result of organizations such as WTO (World Trade Organization) stepping forward and creating an environment where the products produced by different countries or multinational companies can be marketed anywhere in the world without restrictions because of creating a free market. Messages can be delivered quickly to any part of the world using the internet and satellite technology, greatly enhancing trade, communication, and living conditions. Using the World Wide Web, e-commerce involves the conduct of commercial transactions. Most products are marketed through commerce, including both digital and physical products. Every individual can quickly and cheaply consume any good, just as it is possible to produce any good. A strategy is an integral part of marketing, just as it is in production; this climate is postmodern.

In all spheres of life, postmodernism has brought about a revolutionary change in thinking, expression, and life. As a result, there has been a shift in how literary work is presented, promoted, and received in terms of a contemporary but different situation. According to the literary writer Kenneth Burke, literature is also overturning preconceived notions since anyone can write, be inspired by what has already been written, and rely on the internet if necessary for marketing, "use of words by human agents to form attitudes or to induce actions in other human agents" (Burke 41). This assessment by Burke is striking and emphasizes the timely nature of postmodernism in literature.

Using the techniques of biotechnology, genetic engineering, cloning, and reverse engineering, people can make copies of things that are better than the original in each area, and to make copies that are better than the original thing; whether it is a

copy or an original thing that is being copied. It is also essential in literature to create works superior to those that have come before and replicas of what has gone before.

Many fields have experienced adaptation; adaptation refers to the change from one form of work to another. In the case of a film adaptation of a novel, the film is an adaptation of the novel, while in the case of a novelization of a poem, the novel is an adaptation of the poem. Here, the original work has been recognizably transferred to another medium. Recognizable are the ideas and how they have been expressed. The degree of adaptation in the literary world has been the subject of numerous studies. Considering the available evidence, John Dryden was the first to discuss the concept of adaptation. During the 17th century, Dryden described three types of adaptation in his essay "An Essay of Dramatic Poesy," written in 1668. 'The first method is word-to-word translation without changing meaning and content. The second is a translation in which all the sentences of the original work are not followed verbatim … The third translation type is performed by the translator with complete freedom' (Currell). It was then that many people seriously considered the translation in the literary world and determined its theoretical limits.

There was also a production revolution in literature during the postmodern era. The attitudes and works of a particular group of writers influenced many writers. It is also common for many works in post-modern literature to be expressed in a polyphonic manner, which replaces the monotony of one work with the polyphony of many. It has become common for writers to take the same role as any other profession society had previously assigned. "Rather than retreating from worldliness into the Word, postmodernism could continue to embrace the world, though on the condition that this world was known and shown to be made up of words" (Connor, "Postmodernism and Literature" 69). The author requires a certain amount of thought and creativity since the text is not merely a copy or an imitation but a crafty activity. A valid comparison can be made between the original and alternate author's work only when the original is located.

The production of literature is a consequence of intertextual production when it makes texts the product of production. In an immense sense, literary works have

always been regarded as a means of production. "Postmodern intertextuality is a formal manifestation of both a desire to close the gap between past and present of the reader and a desire to rewrite the past in a new context" (Hutcheon, *A Poetics of Postmodernism: History, Theory, Fiction* 118). In the postmodern era, they have also been impacted by globalization. The amount of time and effort to create a piece of work is not the only factor contributing to its quality. There has been more effort and time spent learning about the literary form and memorizing the contemporary condition and narrative style than the effort spent at the time of writing, regardless of what form the work is written in.

A literary work's value is not determined solely by length and effort. Individuals have different ways of thinking and expressing themselves. The voices of some individuals hold a special place in society. Describe how they developed their unique voice in a society that is distinctive from other individuals. Various factors contribute to this, such as their position, novelty, efficiency, and ability to present themselves, just as the writer is responsible for this. In this process, some writers can grow from mere writers into writers recognized by the entire community. A marketing and reward program will be established for their work. When determining a work's marketability, it is essential to consider reputation and money. Currently, the global marketing of literary works offers the author much more than he or she had previously had.

A key aspect of postmodern literature is the ways of creating texts, and if we travel through the ways of creating postmodern texts, we can observe various ways of creating texts. All these strategies for creating text may appear to be copies or modified versions of earlier strategies. In modern and earlier literature, every possible method of literary presentation has been employed. It is for this reason that postmodern literature appears to be allegorical. "Execution" (*Lost in the Funhouse*) is the term John Barth uses to describe this unique condition.

Many people are resistant to accepting the post-modern era. In addition, postmodernism is characterized by the creation of definitions employing negation. Baudrillard's assessment of the mode of meaning-making in the postmodern age was

influenced by translation studies, which cannot be denied. Deconstruction and superstition, which play a prominent role in postmodern narratives, can be easily argued to be refined versions of the past. There is a tendency among postmodern prophets and deniers alike to find a copy or imitation of earlier revelations in all facts about postmodernism. The observation made by Linda Hutcheon about postmodern literary textual creation is noteworthy at this time*.* "Postmodernists often challenge authorities, which has been seen as a symptom of the fact that this style of literature first emerged in the context of political tendencies in the 1960s" (*A Poetics of Postmodernism History, Theory, Fiction* 202).

A similarity between postmodern and earlier fiction can be found in its intense and vivid critical nature. It is sometimes apparent and sometimes subtle that these similarities exist. Among the relevant observations in postmodern textual work are those of Lyotard, Baudrillard, and Alan Sokal. According to Lyotard, among the most important features of postmodernism is the collapse of grand narratives. The breakdown of grand narratives also breaks down preconceived notions, previous narrative styles, and previous texts. There has been a radical transformation in the thinking, belief concept, way of life, and expression of the masses, resulting in the collapse of preconceived notions and modes of expression. This transformation is primarily due to the spread of electronic media.

Texts are more potent than their actual meanings. When another text is created from that text, its reality becomes surreal. A symbol that creates meaning without reference to anything radiates its meaning in many directions. The transmitted meanings are replicas of the original. According to Lyotard, this mode of production refers to creating a new text in the postmodern era. A text consists of a series of words. It is important to remember that words are groups of sentences. The term "text" represents one or more events, whether real or surreal, in any form. A classic example of postmodern textual work is Alan Sokal's essay "Fashionable Nonsense: Postmodern Intellectuals' Abuse of Science." Through postmodern negation, a new text is created. Original text and intertextual relationships are still relevant. In his work *Intellectual Imposters,* he states: "In opposition to this old-fashioned way of

thinking, they advocate a postmodern 'nonlinear thought.' The precise content of the latter is not clearly explained either, but it is, apparently, a methodology that goes beyond reason by insisting on intuition and subjective perception" (Sokal and Bricmont 184).

There is also an element of immediacy associated with postmodernism. This is a fast-paced time for thinking, imagining, and acting. All activities requiring time require time, including work, recreation, knowledge, and pleasure. The activities of everyday life, such as eating, sleeping, personal thoughts, and personal activities, as well as emotional thoughts, also require a certain amount of time. Life in the postmodern era is characterized by limited time due to activities and a growing need for time. It has been mentioned that anyone can create lessons through study, even with a limited time and a busy schedule. Regarding how much time and beautifully a text is created, what and how it is created is relevant. In postmodern textual creation, less time is required for composition, and more outstanding beauty is desired. It is necessary to explain the word beauty in this context.

Several factors contribute to the beauty of a text, including its subject matter, its narrative style, the meaning it reproduces, the fame and rewards it brings, as well as the knowledge and entertainment it provides to the reader. Despite being connected, the reputation of the creator and the work are at opposite ends of the spectrum. A creator sees many texts, but only a few are noticed or determined to be valuable. In postmodern text creation, it does not matter if one creates a new or different text. Lyotard, in his work *The Postmodern Condition: A Report on Knowledge,* attributes a postmodern writer as a philosopher who inspires the readers:

> A postmodern artist or writer is in the position of a philosopher: the text he writes, the work he produces are not in principle governed by preestablished rules, and they cannot be judged according to a determining judgment, by applying familiar categories to the text or to the work. Those rules and categories are what the work of art itself is looking for. The artist and the writer, then, are working without rules in

order to formulate the rules of what will have been done. Hence the
fact that work and text have the characters of an event. (81)

Beauty is what matters when it comes to creating a text. Postmodernism is not concerned with the creation of texts. It is about promoting the created text and making it an essential news item. It is necessary to develop skills beyond the written text in meaning and presentation to accomplish this. One can hear the author's mood and voice along with or over the text. It is common for postmodern texts to allow the reader to make critical decisions and draw conclusions. Perhaps most importantly, such literary texts can be seen as realms of play that emphasize enjoyment. The recitation and creation of postmodern texts are infused with entertainment, knowledge, and intellectualism.

It is important to note that postmodernism accords equal status to the creator, the persuasive author, and the reader. Creating a text in such a way that it derives different meanings is called deconstruction. Language is transmitted to the listener in two ways: written language in writing and sound in speech. Symbols in written languages produce meaning, whereas sounds in spoken languages produce meaning. In cases where the meaning of what has been said cannot be fully understood, the remaining part of the sign remains. The critic J. Hillis Miller observes that deconstruction does not destroy a text's structure. There is a clear distinction between the lesson's structure and the lesson itself. This structure rests on thin air rather than solid rock. William E. Cain, in his article "Deconstruction in America: The Recent Literary Criticism of J. Hillis Miller," states: "Deconstruction stands opposed to the belief in a "center" or "origin" that is immune from the play of language: there is no privileged position "outside" of the languages of literature and criticism from which to initiate our critical discourse and upon which to base our interpretation of texts" (367).

Ferdinand de Saussure, the father of modern linguistics, emphasized spoken language more than written language. It was not acceptable to Derrida. Today, the world reads Plato, Aristotle, Wordsworth, and other classics in their respective written languages. According to Derrida, any word, like any symbol, produces different

meanings when altered in presence. According to Derrida, every word and symbol has a meaning based on the difference between it and a different meaning or symbol. Red signifies differentiation from other colours and is also relevant when creating text. He states: "A text remains, moreover, forever imperceptible. Its laws and rules are not, however, harbored in the inaccessibility of a secret; it is simply that they can never be booked, in the present, into anything that could rigorously be called a perception" (*Dissemination*).

Since the media, especially the visual media, began to present reality distortedly, literature changed its method of presentation, resulting in the creation of legends on their own. The fairy tale has been triumphant in attracting the listeners of the post-modern era and has opened new horizons of aesthetic pleasure for them. News is being propagated through media such as newspapers, magazines, television, and the internet that are not based on reality. Using language and visuals, reality is presented evocatively and dramatically. There is often a narrative component to this presentation. As a result, the storyline adopted a new narrative style to survive. The term hyperreality describes this unique style of narration. Frederic Jameson, in "Postmodernism and Consumer Society," states: "New types of consumption; planned obsolescence; an ever more rapid rhythm of fashion and styling changes; the penetration of advertising, television, and the media generally to a hitherto unparalleled degree throughout society" (124).

There is a need for a new type of imagination in postmodern textual works. The term postmodern imagination refers to a modern form of imagination. There is a postmodern imagination if there is a postmodern society if there is a culture, and if there is literature. A post-modern imagination can narrate and create lessons based on knowledge of the facts about post-modernism and analysis of its philosophical aspects. Imagination is a mobile concept. It is often the absurdity of imagination that drives unbridled creativity. The famous American film director Jim Jarmusch in Movie Maker Magazine states: "Nothing is original. Steal from anywhere that resonates with inspiration or fuels your imagination. Devour old films, new films, music, books, paintings, photographs, poems, dreams, random conversations,

architecture, bridges, street signs, trees, clouds, bodies of water, light and shadows"
(53).

The concept of Language Games presented by Lyotard is also relevant to the creation of text. In his work *The Postmodern Condition: A Report on Knowledge,* he states: "No money, no proof - and that means no verification of statements and no truth. The games of scientific language become the games of the rich, in which whoever is the wealthiest has the best chance of being right. An equation between wealth, efficiency, and truth is thus established" (Lyotard).

The different movements of the chess pieces make the chess game unique and valuable every time. In each game, the pieces are moved differently. The movement of the pieces can determine the value of the game. Lyotard's observation regarding language entertainment based on intellectual entertainment is noteworthy. Many sounds and words are treated as chess pieces. Sound and words are used according to the game's needs, as the pieces are moved following the game's rules. A chess move could be compared to using words to convey a special meaning. Every game should not be played to win. The player experiences a sense of pleasure or self-satisfaction whenever a new move is made. In the process of writing literary works, much the same thing occurs.

A writer selects words from many words and arranges them rhetorically in such a way as to create a unique message. Based on intellectualism, the writer has written this work. It is sufficient to obtain the pleasure of expression. A set of rules governs each game. There will be a change in the game because of any rule change. Even though it is a work of literature, every piece has its form and rules. Chess pieces should be considered words and moves to communicate meaning further. Alternatively, the piece is brought into contact with the game because of its movement. If a move is treated as a word, it is not considered in play unless it is legal. When words are assembled and presented to convey meaning, they are not accepted as good literature if they are not organized according to the rules and form of the literary medium in which they are presented.

Postmodern text-creation entertainment is characterized by the excitement of intellectual games in creating and marketing texts. Anyone can learn the game of chess; however, only a few individuals have become experts and super-experts in it. Many reasons can account for this; not a lack of ability or intelligence prevents many people from becoming experts. Expertise is influenced by a person's attitude, dedication, commitment, and wholeheartedness, among other factors. The same phenomenon occurs in the creation of texts. There is a widespread concern that too much visual media will limit imagination and creativity. There is nothing to be concerned about here. During this period, imagination and creativity undergo a contemporary transformation. The emphasis is shifting from speed to vision in a new attitude.

Mobility is a fundamental aspect of life; everyone's life is a journey from one time to another. The further into the future it travels, the more it passes through the present and becomes a ghost. Thus, the present is where we stand before the vast past and behind the vast future. Creators of postmodern texts entertain the present by creating warm texts that anticipate the future. Access to the latest information, most entertainingly with an intelligent and emotional component, makes the post-modern age enjoyable. The term 'intertext' was first applied to the unrecognizable and idiosyncratic imitations in the postmodern era. Literary imitations have evolved from mere imitations to become part of artistic and intellectual creative activities in the post-modern era when the distance between truth and fiction is reduced, and many things can be imagined.

As the writer sits down at the writing desk or in front of the computer, he or she is determined to produce a secondary text. Before writing any text, a decision should be made about the type of text. It may be an article, a story, a poem, a play, a screenplay, a novel, etc. It is essential to transfer the facts about the characteristics of that lesson and the up-to-date practical aspects of the text to the thinking field through memory. The author of the text would, in any event, understand which text was adopted because of the creation of another text. Once we are ready to create another text, we will need to change the story environment of the original lesson and begin

dictating another story environment. Creating an alternate text requires the creation of characters that are different from the characters of the original text. In this manner, the original text's structure can be changed, and a new text can be written differently. Fredric Jameson, in his essay "Postmodernism and Consumer Society," states:

> A sign, a word, a text, is here modelled as a relationship between a signifier - a material object, the sound of a word, the script of a text - and a signified, the meaning of that material word or material text. The third component would be the so-called "referent," the "real" object in the "real" world to which the sign refers - the real cat as opposed to the concept of a cat or the sound "cat." (7)

If it is created, it will be impossible to identify and determine the other text of less well-known works. This is a situation in which the writer's strategy plays a significant role. Transliteration from one medium to another is a pleasing technique that challenges the writer's creativity and allows the writer to change the facts and present them in a new narrative form. Whether it is a short story taken from a novel, a play taken from a poem, or a screenplay taken from a play, anything can be incorporated into extracurricular activities.

The fact that any number of facts can be created by inspiration from a thing in its form or quality prompted Plato to raise the ethical question. It is both intellectually and emotionally stimulating when artists create texts magically. Problem-solving in real life involves both human intelligence and emotions. Apart from this, Plato did not accept that fiction can influence the listener and affect their intellectual and emotional well-being. A writer can create ten times more beautiful objects through art than the object that serves as an inspiration. The writer should focus on the facts that need to be highlighted when describing a battlefield rather than detailing the horrors of the war itself. An author may make it appear more horrific than the actual conflict if necessary.

The topic of interrelationships and influences between texts is constantly discussed in the literary world. The concept of intertextuality refers to the relationship

between two texts. The relationship between two texts in intertextuality is purely coincidental. Adaptation refers to the process of converting one literary work into another literary form. A work is adapted when it is transformed into a new medium. A poem, a novel, or a screenplay is written in response to the story. There is also the possibility of the opposite occurring. Compositional techniques can create alternative works by placing one work before another and making it unrecognizable.

Baudrillard states: "Postmodernity is said to be a culture of fragmentary sensations, eclectic nostalgia, disposable simulacra, and promiscuous superficiality, in which the traditionally valued qualities of depth, coherence, meaning, originality, and authenticity are evacuated or dissolved amid the random swirl of empty signals" (*Simulacra and Simulation*). In adaptations, the author attempts to organize or develop in a different proportion the areas of creativity used by the author to create the original work. Even though the original work is the inspiration, after observing the author's intelligence, imagination, writing technique, etc., it can be considered an adaptation of creative work.

One of the central tenets of postmodern thought is the denial of ultimate faith in science. Postmodernists contend that science cannot claim to offer ultimate and objective truths since it is moulded by cultural and historical circumstances, just like any other system of knowing. Science is viewed as one story among many, each with its merits. "Postmodernism also attacks the purpose of the scientific method, which is to obtain neutral, objective, value free knowledge. Objectivity is dependent on value neutrality such that knowledge can only be acquired when the process to attain it is dissociated from social conditions" (Polemics, "The Postmodernist Critique of Science: Is It Useful?" 114). Postmodernism rejected the concept of objectivity. According to postmodernism, all knowledge is subjective and shaped by various historical, social, and cultural contexts, making objectivity a myth. There is no fundamental stance from which an objective truth may be formed in a postmodern worldview. Instead, knowledge is viewed as varied, fragmented, and contextually created.

Another view that postmodernism emphasizes is individuality. It is argued that traditional ideas of individuality are based on social norms and hierarchies of power. During postmodernism, personal views became more important than traditional practices and beliefs. Postmodernists contend that social and cultural influences shape identity, which is flexible and shattered. The focus is on appreciating the diversity of identities and comprehending how they overlap and connect. "The individual human being is usually understood as a moral agent. The agent is irreducible or indivisible, self-aware and possessing the capacity for rational thought. A society is understood to be built out of such atomic individuals. The individual is, in this sense, prior to society" (Vincent 129). Postmodern individuality emphasizes the value of privacy and individual rights, each person must forge their way within a legal system that strikes a balance between protecting oneself and preventing harm. The challenge postmodernism poses to conventional wisdom and universal truths is reflected in this method, which emphasizes the need for laws to protect people while accommodating their varied and subjective experiences. Therefore, postmodern individuality upholds the importance of individual liberty and the need for legislative restrictions to avert harm.

Postmodernism refuses the idea of a single, primary, universal truth and argues that reality is a question of perspective. Truth is instead viewed as dependent on personal viewpoints and societal settings. It is possible for there to be more than one truth, and every viewpoint is respected. Margot Note views, "As a philosophy, postmodernism rejects concepts of rationality, objectivity, and universal truth. Instead, it emphasizes the diversity of human experience and multiplicity of perspectives" (Note).

One of postmodernism's defining characteristics is the 'blurring of previous divisions' (Hossain 177). This includes dismantling the conventional barriers that separate art from daily life, high culture from low culture, and other binary oppositions. Postmodernism challenges traditional hierarchies and categories by embracing hybridity, eclecticism, and blending various cultural components.

In postmodernist discourse, multiculturalism and globalization are welcomed. The movement rejects ethnocentrism and recognizes the interconnection of all cultures. Postmodernism promotes the understanding and appreciation of many cultural viewpoints rather than advancing a single cultural narrative. Media and information are essential to postmodern philosophy. Postmodernists contend that as technology advances and knowledge spreads widely, reality is mediated by various communication channels. The boundaries between representation and reality are becoming blurred, and it is getting harder to tell what is true and false.

Postmodernism in literature is defined by fresh approaches that question established narrative frameworks. Common elements include fragmented narratives, metafiction, and intertextuality. Postmodern literature examines the subjective aspect of storytelling and frequently shows a mistrust of grand narratives. "For all its love of paradox and play, postmodern political theory is one more attempt to discover a solution" (Alford 135).

Whether postmodernism refers to a particular period, mood, attitude, style, epoch, or movement is up for debate. However, one thing is sure: it is the general term used to advocate for a particular "set of ideas" and, in essence, to move intellectually from the West towards the remaining "Other" world (Wakchaure 7). It is important to remember that these concepts and thinkers significantly shape postmodernism, which is really a "hall of mirrors" (7) and has no actual definition. "Postmodernism is hard to define because it is a concept that appears in a wide variety of disciplines or areas of study, including art, architecture, music, film, literature, sociology, communications, fashion, and technology" (Dhuldhar 11).

Postmodernism is a varied intellectual movement that questions established conventions and makes a nuanced attempt to understand reality. It has its problems, complications, and difficulties. Postmodernism has been criticized throughout the years. One crucial criticism is the charge of relativism, which contends that rejecting universal truths can result in a nihilistic emptiness in which all beliefs are valued equally. This calls into question the fundamental canons of communal cohesion and

shared ideals. Moreover, the innate scepticism about metanarratives and universal truths might lead to a feeling of meaninglessness and confusion.

Postmodernism offers insightful perspectives. Emphasizing truth's fragmented and diverse nature advances awareness of marginalized perspectives and individual experiences. The movement reveals how language and discourse impact our views and provoke a critical analysis of power structures. Postmodern philosophy promotes inclusivity and subverts hegemonic norms by highlighting the flexibility of identities and the cultural constructs that determine them.

Postmodernism's difficulties are balancing accepting diversity and realizing that society needs some core ideals to be together. Its rejection of narratives that totalize us forces us to reevaluate our presumptions and promotes an ongoing process of knowledge appraisal. Because of its eclectic and deconstructive tendencies, postmodernism encourages continuing discussions on language, power relations, and the nature of reality. The movement's legacy continues to influence modern discourse and promote a more nuanced view of our complicated, constantly changing world, even as we negotiate the uncertainties it presents. "At the heart of postmodernism is the unreliable nature of language. What we think we're saying is never what we actually say. What others hear us saying is never exactly what we intended" (Bishop and Starkey 133). Postmodernists celebrate rather than lament writing's inevitable mistakes because they see it as an intrinsically broken form of communication. They abandon grand narratives and search for an ultimate truth to examine the variety of tiny truths that reflect language's fractured and varied character. This method acknowledges that language can never fully convey objective reality and highlights the need for diverse views and the subjective nature of meaning.

The essential components of postmodernism are examined in this chapter, with particular attention paid to Baudrillard and other influential thinkers. We have presented the theoretical foundation necessary for analysing Vonnegut's work by looking at ideas like the rejection of grand narratives, intertextuality, and the instability of meaning. The next chapter will explore how these postmodern ideas are embodied in Vonnegut's works going forward, especially in how vulnerability and

chaos interact. The narrative strategies used by Vonnegut to depict the disorderly and fractured character of postmodern reality will be the subject of this following chapter, which will also serve to emphasize the philosophical currents covered thus far.

# Chapter 3: Postmodern Chaos and Vulnerability

A religious person believes in God, while an individual who is a socialist believes in society. Kurt Vonnegut is a pacifist who is deadly against war and war crimes, and his novels portray war atrocities and vulnerabilities. We are all searching for what even constitutes value, what constitutes comfort, what constitutes pleasure, and what constitutes beauty. However, society continues to experience tragedies as before. Craig Browne, in his article "Postmodernism, Ideology and Rationality," states that "It will be argued that postmodernism originated from a heightened reflexivity concerning the dilemmas of the critique of ideology and that a somewhat different perspective on rationality ensues from the revision of the category of ideology" (80). Modern thought was primarily responsible for the biggest wars the world has ever seen.

Chaos has become significant in today's political, cultural, and social theories. Chaos is an extreme disorder or confusion, a type of uncertainty. Vulnerability is also regarded as a broken state, both physical and emotional. The war-affected society is constantly undergoing inevitable chaos and vulnerability. In this chapter, we examine Kurt Vonnegut's characters in relation to postmodern chaos and vulnerability based on the Baudrillardian concept of 'Implosion.' According to Baudrillard, violence, atrocities, chaos, and vulnerability are due to implosion; he states in his article "The Beaubourg-Effect: Implosion and Deterrence" that "There is violence in stockpiling due to the fact of implosion; and in the massing of people there is also a violence proper to its own specific gravity, to the increase in its specific density around its own center of inertia. The mass(es) is a center of inertia and thus a center of a wholly new violence - inex- plicable and different from explosive violence" (9), again Baudrillard states that violence comes from within a system and it is implosive rather than explosive; the chaos and vulnerability are also implosive; "The violence appearing today is of an altogether different kind, one we no longer know how to analyse because it eludes the traditional model of explosive violence. It is an implosive violence no longer resulting from the extension of a system but from its saturation and contraction - as in the physical systems of stars" (11).

According to Baudrillard, through implosion, we can measure the chaos and vulnerability in our time; it can be measured positively and negatively. He says: "Implosion - an absorption of the radiating mode of causality, of the differential mode of determination, with its positive and negative charge - an implosion of meaning. That is where simulation begins" (*Simulacra and Simulation* 33).  Implosion is not a negative term, but the consequences of implosion cannot be calculated, "We must be careful not to understand implosion as a negative, inert, regressive process, as language tends to force us to do by glorifying the inverse terms of evolution or revolution. Implosion is a specific process with incalculable consequences" (*The Beaubourg-Effect: Implosion and Deterrence* 12).

The characters in Kurt Vonnegut's novels are, in a way, genuine characters of the Post-World War himself appears in his novels Donald E Morse, in his article "Kurt Vonnegut: The Representative Post- World War II American Writer" states that "Vonnegut's novels also treat the particularly American brand of isolation and loneliness, the confrontation with internal rather than external evil in the prevalent American question of means and ends, and the omnipresent suffering life inevitably brings" (196).

The postmodern period and literature portray war-related crimes. War destroys everything, not only material destruction but also creates mental trauma and agony for the people who are the witnesses and victims of the war. Vonnegut was a war victim and depicts the war atrocities through his novels and characters. "More bombs were dropped to keep firemen in their holes, and all the little fires grew, joined one another, became one apocalyptic flame" (*Mother Night* viii). War always brings uncertainty; during this period of chaos, more bombs were dropped, and the atrocities of the war increased. Here, it is used as a metaphor to indicate the unpredicted consequences of a planned action. Death of soldiers and other people related to war always generated mental agony; it was a common phenomenon during that time, and it affected everyone apart of age or race. Vonnegut depicts, "And I got to see many German types of all ages as death had found them, usually with valuables in their laps. Sometimes relatives would come to watch us dig" (*Mother Night* viii). Death was a

common phenomenon at that time; the death of dear and near ones brought more chaos and vulnerability. Innocent people became the victims of war. The valuables in their laps raised certain moral and ethical questions; after all, what is the outcome of any war? Baudrillard points out that war brings implosion in our world. It leads to chaos and vulnerability: "The real warmongers are those who live on the ideology of the veracity of this war, while the war itself wreaks its havoc at another level by trickery, hyperreality, simulacra, and by the entire mental strategy of deterrence which is played out in the facts and in the images" (*The Gulf War Did Not Take Place* 67).

The protagonist of the novel *Mother Night*, Howard W Campbell Jr., and other characters are undergoing this postmodern chaos and vulnerability. Howard W Campbell Jr. is a forty-eight-year-old war criminal and a "citizen of nowhere." He was born in America, and later, at eleven, he moved to Berlin with his family. After WWII, he is awaiting trial for his war crimes at Old Jerusalem Jail in Israel. In the initial chapter, he confesses, "And sometimes, when I look out through my cell window at the gay and brassy youth of the infant Republic of Israel, I feel that I and my war crimes are as ancient as Soloman's old grey stones" (*Mother Night* 4). The collapse of the distinction between past and present, crime and virtue, and reality and imagination are highlighted in this quote. Here, the speaker looks through the window and realizes he has committed many crimes far from reality. The past was violent and dark, but the future is always represented as bright and peaceful. Every war brings alienation and parting from society; during wartime, people are supposed to move away from their place. The phrase 'Soloman's old grey stones' reflects the timelessness of war; from ancient times onwards, war has played a significant role in society, and it always adversely affects the protagonist and other characters of *Mother Night* undergoing this reality. War itself is chaos, and most people are unaware of the genuine reason for war and its aftermath. The central character of the novel affirms this: "One of the Jews who guards me here knows nothing about that war" (*Mother Night* 4). In the jail, he was guarded by a Jew, and he was unaware of the war and the significant role of the protagonist in the war. This means that most of the soldiers and other forces of the war do not know the valid reason for and effect of any war; they blindly follow the orders of their superiors. War is always creating destruction, and

the consequences of the war are horrible. According to Baudrillard, every war has hidden agendas, bringing a 'definitive crisis' (*The Gulf War Did Not Take Place* 23). "Non-war is characterized by that degenerate form of war which includes hostage manipulation and negotiation. Hostages and blackmail are the purest products of deterrence" (24).

The destruction of architecture is widespread in every war building, and other monuments are always part of culture and civilization, but war always brings inevitable catastrophes. War ruins the entire social system, and as part of this, people always face difficulties. The protagonist of the novel *Mother Night* further states, "And I felt the dust of the Holy Land creeping in to bury me, sensed how thick a dust-and-rubble blanket I would one day wear. I felt thirty or forty feet of ruined cities above me; beneath me, some primitive kitchen middens, a temple or two - and then" (5). Here, the protagonist's connection with the Holy Land and the place's spiritual, cultural, and historical background are revealed. Once, it was the center of Jewish tradition, but today, that city has been destroyed over a period. The 'dust' signifies the collapse of the distinction between the present and past. Destruction of material structures and cultures always leads to chaos and vulnerability. The leaders and dictators introduce the war, and as per their order, it is the responsibility of the officials and soldiers to implement it; accordingly, even if they are not warmongers, they are also undergoing certain tragic events.

The prisoners of the war suffer a lot; they are forced to do compulsory and horrendous activities; the cruelties to the prisoners of war are evident through the words of the protagonist: "At Auschwitz, it meant a very special detail indeed - one composed of prisoners whose duties were to shepherd condemned persons into gas chambers and then to lug their bodies out. When the job was done, the members of the Sonderkommando were themselves killed. The first duty of their successors was to dispose of their remains" (6). The collapse of morality is quite visible in this quote. Sonderkommando were the Jewish captives who were forced to do work in concentration camps during the Holocaust. In this genocide, the prisoners were forced to dig their graves. Moreover, they were assigned to bury their flock in the graves; it

is quite a dehumanization of the most vulnerable state. Baudrillard's view is that death and destruction are the outcomes of any war, some people make benefit out of this, and the propagators of war have some hidden agenda as well as specific underground tie-ups for some other motives, whatever it is the ordinary people are the real victims of each war, as pointing Vietnam War as an example according to him 'modern conflicts frequently conceal a more profound, unsaid unity amongst opponents. Though there seems to be a bloody battle, all sides are united against an unknown enemy. Beneath the seeming hostility lies a complicated collaboration that reveals the underlying goal of their conflict: ultimate annihilation' (*Simulacra and Simulation* 39).

Millions of people were killed during the Second World War, and before the death, they had gone through vulnerable circumstances, particularly the war prisoners. Post-modern literature, particularly the writing of Vonnegut, always explains this tragic situation: "In an Institution in which the purpose was to kill human beings by the millions, it was an understandably common cry" (*Mother Night* 7). Here, the institution is a concentration camp, where millions of Jews and other anti-nazi people are slaughtered. The phrase 'understandably common cry' refers to the terrors of death. The cry of the war victims always echoes the postmodern chaos. The death of mass collapses the traditional concept of war and peace, right and wrong, good and evil, and moral and immoral. Baudrillard says that there is no logic in war or peace, even though it brings various wounds, states that "We are in neither a logic of war nor a logic of peace but in a logic of deterrence which has wound its way inexorably through forty years of cold war to a denouement in our current events; a logic of weak events, to which belong those in Eastern Europe as well as the Gulf War" (*The Gulf War Did Not Take Place* 26).

The supporters of war always compel their military and fighters to kill the enemies and cause maximum destruction to the opposite troupe. These people do not have any foe with the other groups, but they are forced to do so, and this gives them a lot of inner conflicts, mental stress, and agony. In the same way, the vulnerability of this situation can be seen when these war criminals kill the opposite men; the war

lovers congratulate them; "that fourteen S.S. men were shot on our recommendation. Adolf Eichmann himself congratulated us" (*Mother Night* 9). The traditional concept of harmony collapsed during wartime, and violence became a reality. During Nazism, extreme violence had been normalized, and even it was praised by the propagators and ardent supporters.

Throughout modernism and postmodernism, most Western cities developed, and the standard of life increased; because of technological advancement, a lot of material development accelerated, and the construction of monumental buildings and other architectural structures was widespread. However, during the time of war, these cities were attacked, and many people suffered a lot; even huge buildings collapsed. Many beautiful cities have become haunted places, and life in such cities has become miserable. The novel depicts a conversation between the protagonist and his friend: "'New York City must be Heaven,' said Mengel. 'It might well be for you,' said. "It was hell for me- or not Hell, something worse than Hell.' 'What could be worse than Hell?' he said. 'Purgatory', I said" (15). The collapse of distinction is perceptible in the Heaven and Hell comparison; here, the reality is collapsed, and people cannot differentiate between genuine and fake. The hidden aim of war is to destroy other cultures and traditions and bring chaos and vulnerability; Baudrillard also affirms the same; "War itself, in its immense, spectacular death apparatus, is nothing but the medium of this process of the terrorist rationalization of the social - the murder on which sociality will be founded, whatever its allegiance, Communist or capitalist" (*Simulacra and Simulation* 39).

During the war, many people lost their dear and near ones, and children lost their parents, even parents lost their children. Some other people hunted those who escaped from the warmouth. It was a difficult task for the war criminals to face other people. It is also a kind of chaos and vulnerability of the postmodern situation. After World War Two, many Japanese Americans were tortured in America and other European countries. To face the public was a herculean task for the war criminals and the accused; the words of the protagonist follow: "And I, hiding from many people who might want to hurt or kill me, often longed for someone to give that cry for me,

to end my endless game of hide-and-seek with a sweet and mournful" (*Mother Night* 16). This passage expresses a state of vulnerability and loneliness experienced during wartime. Here, the speaker, Campbell, hides from reality because of the collapse of the boundaries between safety and danger. The protagonist experiences alienation and isolation after his war crimes as a Nazi propagandist during WW II. He is disturbed by his past actions; now, he does not want to interact with anyone, which reveals his lonesomeness and distress after the war.

The gain and loss of various job opportunities have been witnessed during the postmodern period. Many people lost their jobs due to the financial crisis and war-related issues, and even people faced unemployment and poverty. Technological advancement and automation also led to the loss of jobs. This situation also created chaos and vulnerability in postmodern society. Even people were assessed based on their jobs and salaries, and even their social status was assigned based on their profession; here, in this sense, the protagonist narrates: "The man was the job, and the job was the man" (17). Here, in this quote, the collapse of the distinction between personal identity and professional occupation is reasonably represented. The man's personality is judged by his professional status; it is a vulnerable state. The term 'man was the job' indicates that as a Nazi propagandist, he did his job well by incorporating his talents and skill, but later he realizes that people will be judged by their job or profession. The term 'job was the man' implies this.

If a person commits a crime, it will haunt him throughout his life. It is a vulnerable situation for anyone in this world. The war crimes in postmodern consciousness affirmed this state. After the war and destruction, many leaders, as well as the advocates of war, lamented their war crimes. Some people betrayed their people and country; some people did massive destruction to the entire humanity. However, later, it gave them some realization, and they started to repent for their heinous activities and decisions. In *Mother Night,* Howard W Campbell Jr. admits that "I committed high treason, crimes against humanity, and crimes against my conscience, and I got away with them until now" (20). The collapse of the distinction between awareness and negligence echoes this quote. Here the protagonist thinks that

as a Nazi propagandist, he betrayed his people and himself, and indirectly he was involved in the death of millions of people in the Holocaust. Still, he is living with guilt for his war crimes. According to Baudrillard, conflicts not only come from outside but also from within. The violence of the war lost all meaning and reality.

Marginalization and loneliness were common vulnerable phenomena after the World War, especially related to postmodern narratives. Many people experienced identity crises, and some people wanted to change their identities during this time. It initiated postmodern chaos. The words of the protagonist point to this reality; "I was left alone so much alone that I was able to take back my name, and almost nobody wondered if I was the Howard W. Campbell, Jr" (20). His identity crisis and a state of mental pressure are explicated here. The collapse of certain social norms or the distinction between dos and don'ts leads to individual and social vulnerability. War is an uncertain state; it can come at any time and create as much destruction as it wants; in a way, it is a state of chaos. Those who experienced war atrocities would never support it. Most people prefer a peaceful state; the novel further states: "If war comes, it'll find me still working at my peaceful trade. He shook his head. 'I wish you all the luck in the world, Mr. Campbell,' he said, 'but this war isn't going to let anybody stay in a peaceful trade" (26). Major Frank Wirtanen, who interviews Campbell, tells him that war does not allow anyone to live in a peaceful atmosphere; even if Campbell thinks so, Wirtanen explicitly describes war's chaos. The hyperreal element of war and the collapse of the distinction between war and peace is expressed here. War will not end; it will emerge as a new form, and now it is a cyber war or virtual war. Baudrillard also affirms that "Deterrence has passed by that way, and it spares no one. No more than the politicians, the military personnel do not know what to make of their real function, their function of death and destruction. They are pledged to the decoy of war as the others are to the decoy of power" (*The Gulf War Did Not Take Place* 28). Further, Baudrillard says, "The war is also pure and speculative, to the extent that we do not see the real event that it could be or would signify. It reminds us of that recent suspense advertisement: today I take off the top, tomorrow I take off the bottom; today I unleash virtual war, tomorrow I unleash real war" (29).

The spy of the war is also regarded as a war victim; a spy hides his real identity and acts as somebody else; identity is essential to everyone; once they are identified as spy workers, they would be treated destructively and can be considered dead people. Suppose the enemies have never caught such spy workers. In that case, they are in a vulnerable state, mainly because their identity and reputation are gone forever: "You'll be volunteering right at the start of a war to be a dead man. Even if you live through the war without being caught, you'll find your reputation gone - and probably very little to live for,' he said" (*Mother Night* 26). The participants or survivors of the war would be ostracized from normal society; they cannot lead a healthy social life. The collapse of the distinction between acceptance and rejection is visible in this statement. Wirtanen warns Campbell about volunteering war. Even if somebody is going to survive even after the war, they should lead a distressed life. War brings much instability; it is related to implosion.

The war and war-related atrocities gave a lot of social and psychological issues to the victims; most of the persons who are associated with World War were undergone too many bitter experiences in their remaining lives. War is always related to bloodshed; even innocent people were slaughtered during wartime. The novel depicts the protagonist's mental agony: "Howard W. Campbell, Jr., a great writer and one of the most fearless patriots in American history, now lives in poverty and loneliness in the attic of 27 Bethune Street" (*Mother Night* 42). Campbell is described as a great writer and patriot here, but later, he is falsely accused of his war crimes and faces trial. Now, poverty and loneliness have touched him, and he is in a vulnerable state. Moreover, his life warns that nobody should go beyond false propaganda. War is not permanent, but the chaos and vulnerability are somewhat permanent. During the war, the war heroes will be praised and appreciated. However, after the war, nobody is bothered about them, particularly the spy workers who pass the military secrets of the enemies to their own country. Postmodern war narratives constantly affirm such tragedies or irony related to war, *Mother Night* also depicts the same: "When the war was over, nobody bothered to tell us. Our tragedy was permanent. No records were kept of us anywhere. We shuffled through ruined villages aimlessly. Anyone who had a menial, pointless job to do had only to wave us down, and we would do it" (54).

After the war, nobody remembered war heroes; they were imploded from the social system, their tragedy was permanent, and they were considered nothing, but during wartime, they were admitted by officials and authorities. 'Ruined villages represent physical destruction caused by war; here, war collapsed boundaries and structures. For Baudrillard, implosion is inevitable, and it would happen everywhere. War is not exempted from this; he states: "War implodes in real time, history implodes in real time, all communication and all signification implode in real time. The Apocalypse itself, understood as the arrival of catastrophe, is unlikely. It falls prey to the prophetic illusion. The world is not sufficiently coherent to lead to the Apocalypse" (*The Gulf War Did Not Take Place* 49).

Postmodern writings always treat sex as a common topic; it is not a feeling that should be hidden or considered a secret affair; it openly reveals the sexual feelings and urges of the people. Sexual life usually takes place in a family-based social relationship, but the people related to war are prohibited from having an everyday sexual life; even most male persons do not have the chance to mingle and maintain a love or romantic relationship with females of their choice. In the novel, the protagonist reveals his sexual life as follows: "Being a man of advanced years, so many of the years having been spent in celibacy, I was more than shy. I was afraid to test my strength as a lover. And the fear was amplified by the remarkable number of youthful characteristics my Helga had miraculously retained" (*Mother Night* 60). Helga is Campbell's wife, and he is very impressed by her beauty and charm, but still, he doubts whether he can satisfy her sexually because of his distressed mental state. Most of the war veterans spent their youthful lives associated with war-related activities; hence, they could not even have a family life.

The protagonist's closest friend, Heinz Schildknecht, reveals the postmodern chaos related to truth and honesty. In the postmodern condition, there are many truths, and nobody knows the real one; no one can believe the other in a cent percent. Sometimes, close friends also reveal the truth to each other; hence, chaos exists in the postmodern era. The novel depicts as: "No,' he said, 'this is one of those moments when somebody really speaks the truth, one of those rare moments. People hardly

ever speak the truth, but now I am speaking the truth. If you are the friend I think you are, you'll do me the honour of believing the friend I think I am when I speak the truth" (74). George Kraft is a Soviet spy, and later, he becomes a good friend of Campbell, and he insists on him as a true friend, maintaining honesty and trustfulness with each other.

The advancement of technology produced many machines, notably war weapons, and these weapons created much destruction to humanity. Even though the most dangerous atomic bomb was first introduced in the Second World War, its aftermath is continuing amidst humanity. Automation had been a common phenomenon during the postmodern period. Modern science brought development as well as vulnerability; the protagonist depicts a translated poem in order to reveal this reality:

I saw a huge steam roller,

It blotted out the sun.

The people all lay down, lay down;

They did not try to run.

My love and I, we looked amazed

Upon the gory mystery.

'Lie down, lie down!' the people cried,

"The great machine is history!'

My love and I, we ran away,

The engine did not find us.

We ran up to a mountain top,

Left history far behind us.

Perhaps we should have stayed and died,

But somehow we don't think so.

We went to see where history'd been,

And my, the dead did stink so. (79)

Cambell and his love want to escape the danger of war, but he realizes it is impossible. At the same time, he reflects that wherever they go, they will be chased out by the modern technological system. Technology is meant for the development and progress of society; it is supposed to bring peace and happiness to humankind; instead, it brings chaos; only Baudrillard points out that "The idea of a clean war, like that of a clean bomb or an intelligent missile, this whole war conceived as a technological extrapolation of the brain is a sure sign of madness" (*The Gulf War Did Not Take Place* 43).

War cannot make anyone close; instead, it brings only boundaries and separations. Those who had worked for a long time later became strangers and had no contact, especially those who worked together in war. It is a kind of alienation and vulnerability many people have gone through this most complicated truth and reality. In the novel *Mother Night*, Campbell enquires to his friend Wirtanen about the state of people who associated with him during the time of war affairs, and Wirtanen explains it as a vulnerable situation: "What about the people who fed me information?' I said. Dead, all dead,' he said. 'Every one of them a woman, by the way. Seven of them, in all - each one of them, before she was caught, living only to transmit information to you" (120). Even amidst their suffering, nobody betrayed Campbell, which shows the loyalty and confidentiality of the spies. Most of the war criminals faced unpleasant circumstances in their lives. They do not have any memorable events; throughout their lives, there was a lot of miseries and chaos. Even after the war, their situations were not different.

War and conflicts never end; they will persist in another form throughout the history of mankind. A world of war and conflict creates chaos and vulnerability in people's lives. The protagonist's words are as follows: "I remember one time, when Helga and I went from the head of a splintered staircase in the sky down into a shelter deep in the ground, and the big bombs walked all around above. And they walked and they walked and they walked, and it seemed that they never would go away" (156). Here, Campbell's memory shares the terror and vulnerability of the war. His account is a warning for the propagators of war. War would exist among the nations or groups in one way or another. Postmodernism deals with media and technology, but they also promote war; Baudrillard brings to our attention that "The media promote the war, the war promotes the media, and advertising competes with the war. Promotion is the most thick-skinned parasite in our culture. It would undoubtedly survive a nuclear conflict. It is our Last Judgement" (*The Gulf War Did Not Take Place* 31).

At the end of the novel, we find out that he hangs himself and commits suicide. Suicide is the culmination of postmodern chaos and vulnerability. The novel depicts: "I think that tonight is the night I will hang Howard W. Campbell, Jr., for crimes against himself" (*Mother Night* 175). The final realization of Campbell is that the biggest crime is not against humanity but is against self-consciousness. In Campbell's point of view, American soldiers do not have self-respect: they come from a country that spurns poverty, and even though they are poor themselves, they either hate their lifestyles or they hate the country in which they live. When it comes to the bloodshed of war, the means do not necessarily justify the ends. We are not discussing Campbell's death here; it is primarily about his death; death itself is chaos and vulnerability. There is a possibility that it does not make any sense at all. Postmodern fiction often makes this point, and it is crucial to remember it. War brings deadly consequences to everyone, and it increases social vulnerability. Baudrillard underlines this, "Should we applaud the fact that all these techniques of war processing culminate in the elision of the duration and the violence of war? Only eventually, for the indefinite delay of the war is itself heavy with deadly consequences in all domains" (*The Gulf War Did Not Take Place* 35).

In *Cat's Cradle*, John is the central character and the narrator. There is an attempt made in this novel to provide an accurate representation of what a few Americans were doing at the exact moment the atomic bomb was dropped on Hiroshima. The nuclear explosion in Hiroshima had been a vulnerable event in the entire war history. This novel consists of a collection of correspondences between the author and the three children of Felix Hoenikker, a Nobel Prize winner and the man who is often called "the father of the atomic bomb," in which the author builds up a portrait of the man based on their relationship with him and with his community. The story revolves around the life of three children, Frank, Angela, and Newt, after the death of their father, Dr. Felix Hoenikker, an atomic scientist. Since it is a satire, the central character, John, acts as a comic character, revealing certain absurdities and hypocrisies of the society. Even though it has a comic element, the characters express postmodern chaos and vulnerability throughout the novel.

War is a dreadful situation for everyone. Most people do not like to remember that tragic experience. The memory itself gives painful thoughts and feelings. Newt, in his letter, mentions his bitter experience of the atomic bomb on Hiroshima in the novel as follows: "I was only six years old when they dropped the atomic bomb on Hiroshima, so anything I remember about that day other people have helped me to remember" (6). The vulnerability of the war passes from generation to generation, and dreadful memories will exist throughout one's life. His father was working in the lab and dealing with atomic bombs, but later, he was killed in an explosion, which is a vulnerable incident.

The infant Newt hardly remembers something about the atomic bomb, but others try to help him recollect the memories related to the incident. We can easily understand that a small boy cannot admit such a horrible situation in his life. Still, he recollects this: "I was playing on the carpet outside his study on the day of the bomb. My sister Angela tells me I used to play with little toy trucks for hours, making motor sounds, going "burton, burton, burton" all the time. So I guess I was going "burton, burton, burton" on the day of the bomb; and Father was in his study, playing with a loop of string" (*Cat's Cradle* 7). A child's innocent play later turns into an exposed

situation. An infant during his playful age witnesses a tragic event, a vulnerable situation in anyone's life. Atomic destruction not only paralyzes entire lives, but it is a long threat to humanity; as a result, it brings chaos, as we have seen in the lives of these children in the novel; Baudrillard also states that "It is not the direct threat of atomic destruction that paralyzes our lives, it is deterrence that gives them leukaemia. And this deterrence comes from that fact that even the real atomic clash is precluded - precluded like the eventuality of the real in a system of signs" (*Simulacra and Simulation* 34).

The death of a mother always brings chaos into everybody's life; it is a heartbreaking situation. The death of the mother badly affects the growth of the children. Typically, after the death of the mother, it is the responsibility of the girl-children to take care of the other members of the family. This is a vulnerable situation in the novel. Newt depicts this situation as follows: "Angela was twenty-two then. She had been the real head of the family since she was sixteen since Mother died since I was born. She used to talk about how she had three children me, Frank, and Father. She wasn't exaggerating, either" (*Cat's Cradle* 11). Here, Angela takes on the responsibility of a mother at a young age. Ironically, the purpose of a particular ideology or technology is understood in another sense by the majority, different from the exact sense invented or introduced by the original thinker; the novel depicts as: "the Scientists simply think about things in one way, and other people think about things in one others" (24). Different people handle things in diverse ways. Everybody has different thinking patterns; our understanding is different. Scientists introduce new experiments with one intention and purpose, but people use them in different ways; in history, we can see that the authorities misused the original purpose of the invention of atomic energy. As a result, the worst calamity ever happened in World War II. In the era of technology, war also changed the attire it wears in a fashionable style. However, it always maintains its chaos and vulnerability as it is Baudrillard adds, "Fake war, deceptive war, not even the illusion but the disillusion of war, linked not only to defensive calculation, which translates into the monstrous prophylaxis of this military machine, but also to the mental disillusion of the combatants themselves,

and to the global disillusion of everyone else by means of information" (*The Gulf War Did Not Take Place* 68).

Postmodern times introduced various arts, crafts, technology, and entertainment, but still, people were facing various mental stress and a vulnerable state of mind. The mental state of Frank in the novel is explained through his letter: "The luxurious pleasure craft was going down, and my meaningless life with it,' said the essay. 'All I'd eaten for four days was two biscuits and a sea-gull. The dorsal fins of man-eating sharks were cleaving the warm seas around me, and needle-teethed barracuda were making those waters boil" (*Cat's Cradle* 59). Various sorts of crises of the narrator are explicit here. He is in chaos, even struggling to get his identity. Migration, or moving from one place to another, created so much chaos and difficulties that the postmodern era witnessed various migrations and settlements worldwide. People shifted from one place to another mainly for a better life; many migrated for jobs or job-related affairs. Migration had both positive and negative consequences; through this relocation, people got the opportunities to mingle with other people and cultures. The novel depicts: "They were heavy people, in their fifties. They spoke twangingly. Crosby told me that he owned a bicycle factory in Chicago, that he had had nothing but ingratitude from his employees. He was going to move his business to grateful San Lorenzo" (63). The ingratitude of the employees forced one of the characters, Crosby, to think about moving from that place. When 'power' is confused with the 'power structure', you know it is no longer power. It becomes extremely vulnerable (*Baudrillard Live* 119).

Another character, Lionel Boyd Johnson, known as Bokonon, is introduced as a philosopher and founder of the religion 'Bokononism'; according to him, all religions are harmless lies, and they cheat the believers, including his religion. He was also a war victim and experienced chaos and vulnerability in his life. Education is a key factor in everybody's lives; during the time of war, many were forced to quit their education and compelled to join in military operations; it was also a common phenomenon in Europe and America. The novel states: "His education was interrupted by the First World War. He enlisted in the infantry, fought with

distinction, was commissioned in the field, was mentioned four times in dispatches. He was gassed in the second Battle of Ypres, was hospitalized for two years, and then discharged" (*Cat's Cradle* 75). The suffering and chaos of all the wars are the same. Baudrillard points out that "[. . .] the war is no less atrocious for being only a simulacrum - the flesh suffers just the same, and the dead and former combatants are worth the same as in other wars" (*Simulacra and Simulation* 40).

World War and war-related activities created much chaos for all the victims of the war. Many families were scattered, and many family members were being disappeared. Postmodern practice and culture also created so much chaos and vulnerability for various people across the universe. In the absence or death of a mother, it is the responsibility of the father to foster the family. If there are more children, it is a difficult task for most of the male heads of the family. As we have mentioned, after the death of his wife, Dr. Felix Hoenikker struggled a lot to maintain his entire family, but with the support of her daughter Angela, he could manage this. However, later, the death of the father brought much chaos in their lives; the words of Angela in the novel follow:

> One day he came through Ilium. I was sitting around that big old house, thinking my life was over... She spoke of the awful days and weeks that followed her father's death. 'Just me and little Newt in that big old house. Frank had disappeared, and the ghosts were making ten times as much noise as Newt and I were. I'd given my whole life to taking care of Father, driving him to and from work, bundling him up when it was cold, unbundling him when it was hot, making him eat, paying his bills. Suddenly, there wasn't anything for me to do. I'd never had any close friends, didn't have a soul to turn to but Newt. (*Cat's Cradle* 84)

After her father's death, Angela lost her hope to live further. She thought everything was over, and now there was no meaning in life, even though she did not have close friends to share her feelings and state of mind. One of her brothers, Frank, had

disappeared from the context, and her only console was her other brother Newt; since Newt was very small, she was responsible for looking after him.

During the war, many soldiers were captured by their enemies and underwent various adversities. Many prisoners of war were forced to do various jobs during the time of their captivity; even those who overcame imprisonment by escaping from it also faced so many issues and persecution in their lives. The narrator talks about the experience of a war veteran: "Nestor Aamons was captured by the Russians, then liberated by the Germans during the Second World War. He was not returned home by his liberators, but was forced to serve in a Wehrmacht engineer unit that was sent to fight the Yugoslav partisans" (85). Different countries and forces captured Amos during wartime, but later, he was released from each one of them. Even if he was liberated from one place, he was forced to serve in another. For an average person, the liberation from one place does not mean he will be liberated forever. The concept of war is vulnerable; war is always on, bringing chaos to the entire world. Baudrillard brings to our attention:

> The war's programmed escalation is relentless and its non-occurrence no less inevitable: the war proceeds at once towards the two extremes of intensification and deterrence. The war and the non-war take place at the same time, with the same period of deployment and suspense and the same possibilities of de-escalation or maximal increase. (*The Gulf War Did Not Take Place* 49-50)

It is the philosophy of life that it is very short and sweet, but in postmodern chaos and vulnerability, it is realized that even if it is short, life is a complicated process. People suffer a lot in their lives in various ways. Most people do not realize the truth that life is short. Some people want to conquer the world and want to dominate it. In the end, they realize that it is all in vain and that life will end, but before that, they lose everything and live in utter chaos. No one can predict the life span of a particular person; there is no guarantee for anyone's life on this earth; When people get this awareness and enlightenment, then the real happiness of life begins. The novel *Cat's Cradle* depicts that: "The truth was that life was short and brutish and

mean as ever. But people didn't have to pay as much attention to the awful truth. As the living legend of the cruel tyrant in the city and the gentle holy man in the jungle grew, so, too, did the happiness of the people grow" (124). Life is very short and full of chaos and challenges, but at the same time, some people find happiness or seek refuge in myth and storytelling. A particular person undergoes the hard realities of a particular war but later finds some sort of happiness while narrating the entire experience to another person; these are all subjective. War stories and myths will help the coming generation avoid war and conflicts for a better world.

Religion has played a significant role in the lives of people throughout history. During the time of postmodernism, critics and thinkers started to think about the truth in religious ideologies and most of them started to question the stupidities of religion. Christianity was a significant religion attacked mainly during the postmodern era. Through the novel, Vonnegut pictures the chaos related to religious beliefs and practices. In the novel, the narrator asks another character, Dr. Schlichter von Koenigswald, whether he is a Bokononist. He replies, "I agree with one Bokononist idea. I agree that all religions, including Bokononism, are nothing but lies" (157). This statement affirms that all religions are propagating false beliefs and practices; it is a postmodern absurdity. Human beings make religions for their satisfaction. Many people experienced this during the time of postmodernism. Religion is always for the betterment of our society, but sometimes it stands as a blockage for science and development. Postmodern society gives more importance to reason than faith. It always supports science and technology.

In the last part of the novel, the narrator gives an impression of basic ideas about the survivors of the war, who are still they are suffering a lot; it does not have an end; this is the postmodern chaos and vulnerability:

> These people made a captive of the spurious holy man named
> Bokonon. They brought him here, placed him at their centre, and
> commanded him to tell them exactly what God Almighty was up to and
> what they should now do. The mountebank told them that God was
> surely trying to kill them, possibly because He was through with them,

and that they should have the good manners to die. This, as you can
see, they did. (195)

The people of San Lorenzo capture Bokonon and accuse him of being a prophet sent
by God and ask him about the will of God or what God demands from them. Bokonon
replies that God wants to kill everybody. Here, the narrator criticizes people's blind
faith. In *Simulacra and Simulation* Baudrillard states that "God never existed, that
only the simulacrum ever existed, even that God himself was never anything but his
own simulacrum" (4).

   *Slaughterhouse-Five* is considered the masterpiece of Kurt Vonnegut. Billy
Pilgrim is the central character, and the entire novel revolves around him. He was
captured by the Germans during World War II and kept as a prisoner of war. The
novel is set so that he makes specific time traveling. In response to his experiences in
the war, Billy Pilgrim suffers from post-traumatic stress disorder (PTSD) and other
psychological disorders. Because of these mental illnesses, Billy believes that he can
travel through time and space. His time travel gives him a means of understanding
and expressing the atrocities he suffered during the war. The atrocities and
vulnerability of the war are narrated in a satirical manner. War-related chaos and
vulnerability are depicted in this novel. Charles B. Harris, in his article, "Time,
Uncertainty, and Kurt Vonnegut, Jr.: A reading of Slaughterhouse-Five," states that:
"Billy thus becomes a dual persona, a mask not only for Vonnegut-as-character (who
is already a mask of sorts for Vonnegut), but for Vonnegut the author as well.
Vonnegut has thus removed himself at least twice from the painful Dresden
experience" (232).

   From the novel's beginning, the narrator wishes to give a detailed war account
of what he experienced in the war and prison. He had a lot of tragic and vulnerable
experiences there. However, later, he admits that it is difficult to narrate the
experiences as they are. All the prisoners of war had undergone specific trauma, even
after the war experienced the same; the novel depicts: "When I got home from the
Second World War twenty-three years ago, I thought it would be easy for me to write
about the destruction of Dresden since all I would have to do would be to report what

I had seen" (*Slaughterhouse-Five* 2). This novel depicts things in a satirical way. The post-war period was always dealt with from a peaceful point of view, but tensions and atrocities increased everywhere. Through Billy Pilgrim, Vonnegut handled his writings to reveal the realities in a mocking nature; the narrator says, "I think the climax of the book will be the execution of poor old Edgar Derby,' I said. "The irony is so great. A whole city gets burned down, and thousands and thousands of people are killed. And then this one American foot soldier is arrested in the ruins for taking a teapot. And he's given a regular trial, and then he's shot by a firing squad" (4). The absurdity and stupidity of the war are highlighted here: an entire city was burnt down, many people were killed, and no authority took any action against this vulnerable activity, but after the destruction, one soldier was accused of stealing a teapot, and he was killed. War is very harmful and destructive; commonly, people believe that one country or alliance won the war, but nobody wins the war, and it causes destruction to all. Baudrillard conveys that "War processing, the transparency of the model in the unfolding of the war, the strategy of relentless execution of a program, the electrocution of all reaction and any live initiative, including their own: these are more important from the point of view of general deterrence (of friends and foes alike) than the final result on the ground" (*The Gulf War Did Not Take Place* 55-56).

World War II affected the entire world; it is well narrated in the novel: "The war in Europe had been over for a couple of weeks. We were formed in ranks, with Russian soldiers guarding us-Englishmen, Americans, Dutchmen, Belgians, Frenchmen, Canadians, South Africans, New Zealanders, Australians, thousands of us about to stop being prisoners of war" (*Slaughterhouse-Five* 5). The global intensity of the war is depicted here; if one war outbreaks, it will spread to many countries; here, the soldiers of different nations are protected by Russians who were a significant foe of Germany during WW II. The Earth is for all; human beings are the masters of this earth, but unfortunately, human beings are destroying this earth; this is an irony. Earth is meant for all as a superior species, and it is our duty to safeguard it, but instead of protecting it, we harm the universe. World War II was the best example of this; deadly weapons started to kill our species; war is nothing. It brings only destruction and chaos.

All the wars in history were proven as stupidity. No war gave any progress to humanity; instead, it only caused a retrogression in the world. The advocates of the war are taking the entire world to deterioration. Bernard O'Hare is a close friend of Vonnegut; they became close friends during the time of war; in the first chapter, Vonnegut visits O'Hare and asks for his help to recollect the incidents that happened during wartime so that he can write a novel. By this time, O'Hare took a passage from the book Extraordinary Popular Delusions and the Madness of Crowds by Charles Mackay and read, "Now what was the grand result of all these struggles? Europe expended millions of her treasures, and the blood of two million of her people; and a handful of quarrelsome knights retained possession of Palestine for about one hundred years!" (13). The quote highlights the senselessness of the Crusades, in which Christians fought against Muslims to retrieve the Holy Land, but the result was chaos and vulnerability.

Germany witnessed the Holocaust during World War II, and the other European countries and American Continents also faced many massacres and similar cruelties. Vonnegut was a strong advocate of peace or pacifism; his writings always emphasized the need for peace in the world. Everyone should raise their voice against war and vulnerability; only the dead can be mute. The novel depicts: "Everybody is supposed to be dead, to never say anything or want anything ever again. Everything is supposed to be very quiet after a massacre, and it always is, except for the birds. And what do the birds say? All there is to say about a massacre, things like "Poo-tee-weet?" (16). The stupidity and chaos of the war are further discussed here. The bird continues to chirp after any incident; it is an instinct by nature, which means that war is a habit for some people, and they are ready to follow it at any risk. "Poo-tee-weet" is a meaningless expression used throughout the novel to indicate the senselessness of the war.

In the modern Western era, there has been an inherent ambivalence that has given rise to postmodernism. Much of the development of postmodernism was due to questioning the beliefs of modernity, particularly Christian beliefs and practices. As a result, they are not formed within formal ideals. In response to the stagnation of

modernity, postmodernism was developed. Even though Billy is against Christianity, he has a positive attitude toward Christ's teaching since he greatly advocates pacifism. The novel narrates this: "Billy wasn't a Catholic, even though he grew up with a ghastly crucifix on the wall. His father had no religion. His mother was a substitute organist for several churches around town. She took Billy with her whenever she played, taught him to play little, too. She said she was going to join a church as soon as she decided which one was right" (31). Billy was born in a Christian background, but his father did not follow any religion, and his mother was looking for a better church. Billy was also against religious practices, and he affirms that no religion influences his life.

The German Nazis, under the leadership of Adolf Hitler, did so many military operations and killed millions of people, including the Jews, in the Holocaust. Most postmodern writings and even films depicted these brutal incidents that happened in history. Every war has an end. It does not persist forever. War is always causing bloodshed and violence, but the absence or the end of the war brings peace and happiness. However, this happiness is not for all. There would be many victims of the war, and they suffer a lot even after the war; it is absolute chaos, and most of the war narratives depict this situation in a heart-touching manner. "The war would end in May. German prisons everywhere were absolutely full, and there was no longer any food for the prisoners to eat, and no longer any fuel to keep them warm. And yet-here came more prisoners" (57). The final stage of the war and the dire conditions of the German soldiers are depicted here; all the jails were filled with them, and there was no sufficient food or basic facilities for them. People believe that after the end of a particular war, there will be days of peace. Baudrillard says that due to the implosion, war, and peace are looking the same; even if there is no physical war, the imploded form is quite visible; he says, "There also, the two differential poles implode into each other, or recycle one another - a simultaneity of contradictions that is at once the parody and the end of every dialectic. Thus one can completely miss the truth of a war'" (*Simulacra and Simulation* 40).

Edgar Derby was a teacher and also a survivor of the bombing of Dresden as all other war survivors he was also undergoing some chaos and trauma. He is a representative of all war victims; even though he survived, his son died in the bombing at Dresden; no father can imagine such a situation, 'the son is dead, the father survived,', but later Derby was sentenced to death. The novel tells that "Derby's son would survive the war. Derby wouldn't. That good body of his would be filled with holes by a firing squad in Dresden in sixty-eight days. So, it goes" (*Slaughterhouse-Five* 68). War is always dangerous and vulnerable; the survival of a war victim is quite impossible and horrible. We should have practical knowledge about the atrocities of the war by analysing historical facts, but most people do not learn it from history, Baudrillard criticizes that "If we do not have practical intelligence about the war (and none among us has), at least let us have a sceptical intelligence towards it, without renouncing the pathetic feeling of its absurdity" (*The Gulf War Did Not Take Place* 58).

The life of prisoners of war is very horrible; they are caged like animals, they are not getting enough food and water, and they face so many cruelties from their enemies. Their loneliness and isolation are unimaginable; it is a more vulnerable situation than anything else. The prisoners had no opportunities to mingle and interact with the outside world. The novel reveals: "They had not seen a woman or a child for four years or more. They hadn't seen any birds either. Not even sparrows would come into the camp" (*Slaughterhouse-Five* 76). The isolation and loneliness of the prisoners are narrated here, 'they have not seen a woman, or a child for four years' means that they are denied their family and social life, and 'they had not seen any birds either' reveals that they are alienated from the nature too, totally they are rejected and abandoned from the society.

Eliot Rosewater was another character who served as a captain in WW II; he is undergoing postmodern chaos and vulnerability, and he was Billy's roommate in the veteran's hospital. All war victims face the same crises and difficulties, but the gravity of their suffering varies from person to person. Both Billy and Rosewater experience the same suffering and feelings, and they think that life is meaningless and

that they have lost everything. These feelings make them pessimism, and they are getting its aches in their hearts. The novel narrates: "They had both found life meaningless, partly because of what they had seen in war. Rosewater, for instance, had shot a fourteen-year-old fireman, mistaking him for a German soldier. So it goes. And Billy had seen the greatest massacre in European history, which was the fire-bombing of Dresden. So it goes" (82). By mistake, Rosewater killed a young fireman in the War, and still, he is living with the haunted feeling of this; Bill witnessed the bombing of Dresden, which was a tragic event of WW II.

Normally, it is believed that Christianity is a religion of peace; Germany was a Christian-dominated country, but under the dictatorship of Hitler, Germany slaughtered millions of innocent people, particularly the Jews. It is an irony and contradiction since he is considered Christ the greatest advocate of Love, Mercy, and Peace, and his followers are very vulnerable to the world. Vonnegut, through his novel, states that if anybody comes from outside our universe, they will find that Christianity is the cruelest religion in the world. Europe was under the influence of Christianity, and there, most cruelties happened worldwide. The novel depicts: "The visitor from outer space made a serious study of Christianity, to learn, if he could, why Christians found it so easy to be cruel. He concluded that at least part of the trouble was slipshod storytelling in the New Testament. He supposed that the intent of the Gospels was to teach people, among other things, to be merciful, even to the lowest of the low" (89). After studying Christianity, the visitor concluded that the message of mercy in the New Testament of the Bible by Jesus Christ is meaningless because none of his followers are following it, then he questions that what is the purpose of religion and its teachings.

There is a conversation between Billy and a Tralfamadorian; in *Slaughterhouse-Five*, the alien being tells Billy that their planet has a peaceful atmosphere, but the unfortunate war witness Billy wonders how it is possible to have a peaceful life without war. If so, he wants to learn the secret of a peaceful life. "I myself have seen the bodies of schoolgirls who were boiled alive in a water tower by my own countrymen, who were proud of fighting pure evil at the time. This was true.

Billy saw the boiled bodies in Dresden" (95). Vonnegut contrasts the apparent morality of the victorious with the horrific reality of wartime cruelty. The idea of implosion, as put forth by Baudrillard, emphasizes how moral tensions and chaotic violence muddle reality and reveal how easily oversimplified stories of good against evil may become vulnerable. The horrifying sight of the cooked corpses exposes the breakdown of logical significance and the susceptibility of human morality amidst the turmoil of war.

The same conversation reveals more chaos and vulnerabilities: "I have lit my way in a prison at night with candles from the fat of human beings who were butchered by the brothers and fathers of those schoolgirls who were boiled. Earthlings must be the terrors of the Universe!" (95). Vonnegut emphasizes the chaos and moral collapse during a war period in this quotation. The use of candles manufactured from human fat highlights how violence is a horrifying reality and how moral boundaries are becoming hazier. The concept of implosion proposed by Baudrillard illustrates how such extreme violence undermines morally sound frameworks and highlights human conduct's immense vulnerability and silliness. The claim about the horrors of Earth accentuates the feeling of existential crisis by highlighting the breakdown of conventional narratives and the erratic character of human existence.

According to Vonnegut, the prison is considered a slaughterhouse; many people lost their lives in the prison as prisoners of war. If anybody had survived prison, it was not a permanent escape; they might have suffered mental stigma and a vulnerable state. Even if it is in jail or prison, they had to follow specific standards in their appearance; here in the novel, an Englishman who was a prisoner during the war gives his account of the suffering of the prisoners: "He said that he had seen several men die in the following way: 'They refused to stand up straight, then ceased to shave or wash, then ceased to get out of bed, then ceased to talk, then died. There is this much to be said for it: it is evidently a very easy and painless way to go.' So it goes" (120-21).

Chaos and suffering were significant themes in postmodern war narratives. The sufferers of war always panic and are restless in their lives; they fear that at any

time, they will be again in trouble. Hence, they were aware of the news related to war. They listened to radios and got updates regarding the current situation. The novel narrates it: "Every other big city in Germany had been bombed and burned ferociously. Dresden had not suffered so much as a cracked windowpane. Sirens went off every day, screamed like hell, and people went down into cellars and listened to radios there" (122).

Most of the survivors lost their self-esteem; they considered themselves crippled human beings. They cannot imagine that they will have a better life or a better future. Instead, they think that they have lost everything. Now, they act as just pieces of machinery without proper consciousness. Most of the survivors experienced starvation during their captivity. The novel reveals it: "He led the parade Thousands of people were on the sidewalks, going home from work. They were watery and putty-colored, having eaten mostly potatoes during the past two years. They had expected no blessings beyond the mildness of the day" (124).

Life and survival in prison were very horrible; sometimes, it is beyond our imagination. Vonnegut affirms that war is meaningless, and it creates mere chaos. Billy's and other POWs' life in the jail is depicted as follows: "It had been built as a shelter for pigs about to be butchered. Now it was going to serve as a home away from home for one hundred American prisoners of war. There were bunks in there, and two potbellied stoves and a water tap. Behind it was a latrine, which was a one-rail fence with buckets under it" (125).

The Bomb in Dresden had been a horrible incident; its intensity was unimaginable, and it badly affected the atmosphere also. This bombing harmed even to mother earth. The Americans were forced to drop the atomic bomb on Dresden so that they could save their people from prison. However, it created more vulnerability and catastrophe. The tragic event in the novel explains: "It wasn't safe to come out of the shelter until noon the next day. When the Americans and their guards did come out, the sky was black with smoke. The sun was an angry little pinhead. Dresden was like the moon now, nothing but minerals. The stones were hot. Everybody else in the neighborhood was dead" (146).

Every Bombing brings many disasters, and immediately, people would take medical aid and support, particularly those who got severe injuries; the hospital premises would be crowded, and the helplessness, as well as the fear of people, would be easily captured and it is visible. As it is too crowded, the hospital would not have enough space to accommodate all injured and wounded, and Billy faces the same problem. The novel depicts this: "The hospital was so crowded that Billy couldn't have a room to himself. He shared a room with a Harvard history professor named Bertram Copeland Rumfoord. Rumfoord didn't have to look at Billy, because Billy was surrounded by white linen screens on rubber wheels. But Rumfoord could hear Billy talking to himself from time to time" (151). The vulnerability of the war brings silence and chaos; Vonnegut affirms this through the novel: "There in the hospital, Billy was having an adventure very common among people without power in time of war […] He kept silent until the lights went out at night, and then, when there had been a long period of silence containing nothing to echo, he said to Rumfoord, 'I was in Dresden when it was bombed. I was a prisoner of war?" (159).

It is a tragic incident in that people come in search of the bodies of their beloved. It was a common scenario in post-war times. The novel accounts for this harsh reality: "Prisoners of war from many lands came together that morning at such and such a place in Dresden. It had been decreed that here was where the digging for bodies was to begin. So the digging began" (175). As a result of the harm that war causes to the people involved in the novel, *Slaughterhouse-Five* raises essential questions about the necessity of war. In his story of Billy Pilgrim, Vonnegut portrays the experiences of a person who has lived through the post-war era. Billy creates a parallel reality in his mind to represent this struggle. The structure Vonnegut employs throughout the novel also contributes to the development of his argument. The meaninglessness of war is illustrated using a confusing, seemingly random arrangement.

A small group of mismatched humans embarks on an expedition to the Galapagos Islands. It is a fictional island called Santa Rosalia, where they are shipwrecked. In the aftermath of a global financial crisis that crippled the world's

economy, they began to settle there. There is always chaos in the universal order during a financial crisis. Kilgore Trout, a spirit, is the narrator of the novel. For millions of years, he has been watching and observing the human beings on the earth. The story is mainly based on Leone Trout, the son of Kilgore Trout. He is a Vietnam War veteran, and his entire life is affected by the massacre in Vietnam. Trout later works with a cruise ship called Bahia de Darwin, and later, due to certain unconnected events, the ship takes the last human beings to the Galapagos Islands and helps them to survive there. According to Trout, the human brain is the reason for human suffering.

In the novel *Galápagos*, Mary Hepburn is a teacher and a widow now in the Galapagos Islands; she thinks about human brains and finds that the human brain is the most admirable device that survived during evolution. She thinks that sorrows and miseries are an inevitable part of humanity, and everybody suffers in their life. During the postmodern period, especially during the time of war, many women lost their husbands, and being a widow was a problematic situation to survive. The narrator draws this vulnerable situation in the novel as follows: 'Her brain told her: "They'll laugh at you behind your back, and think you're crazy and pitiful, and your life is over anyway. You've lost your husband and your teaching job, and you don't have any children or anything else to live for, so just put yourself out of your misery with the garment bag" (28).

Postmodernism brought some radical changes compared to modernism; the advancement of science and technology gave new world views. Before postmodernism, duties and professions were assigned based on social conventions; earlier, people were recognized or identified by their race, caste, nationality, or religion based on their names and professions. However, the novel narrates: "All that anybody has in the way of a reputation anymore is an odor which, from birth to death, cannot be modified. People are who they are, and that is that. The Law of Natural Selection has made human beings absolutely honest in that regard. Everybody is exactly what he or she seems to be" (104).

In the novel, Zenji Hiroguchi appears as a Japanese computer genius. Even if he is associated with modern technology, he faces many adversities in his life. Technology also has some limitations, and it cannot diminish the chaos and vulnerability of the present world. The novel further states: "Peru had been bankrupt for fourteen days longer than Ecuador, so that hunger was that much more advanced there. Ground soldiers were going home, and taking their weapons with them" (155). Technology imploded war into another realm, and modern innovations introduced new deadly weapons against the enemies, but Baudrillard says, "War stripped of its passions, its phantasms, its finery, its veils, its violence, its images; war stripped bare by its technicians even, and then reclothed by them with all the artifices of electronics, as though with a second skin. But these too are a kind of decoy that technology sets up before itself" (*The Gulf War Did Not Take Place* 64).

Even though all people suffer from the war, the situation of children is more vulnerable. Children have to depend on elders for everything, and while the war takes place, they cannot survive themselves; even if they survive the deadly atrocity of the war, later they have to face some severe consequences; they might lose their dear and near ones; moreover, they have to face starvation, it is a pathetic situation, and the novel narrates this: "When this horrifying military freak leapt out at the little girls with all his killing equipment, they were too hungry and too resigned to death to run away. They opened their mouths instead-and rolled their brown eyes, and patted their stomachs, and pointed down their gullets to show how hungry they were" (*Galápagos* 164).

The vulnerability of war is not only to human beings but also affects or harms the entire nature; even animals, plants, and birds are the victims of it. "The rocket which hit the airport was surely a lot more effective in Darwinian terms than the one that hit the San Mateo. It killed thousands of people and birds and dogs and cats and rats and mice and so on, who would otherwise have reproduced their own kind" (233).

War has given insights to many people; while they witnessed or experienced the war atrocities, many started to oppose it, but some people still support it and create certain chaos in our world. Postmodern writing and literature deeply depicted

the adverse effects of war; many people hence became strong advocates of pacifism and started to do something good for humanity and nature. People concerned about humanity never support violence; they will stand for peace and harmony; the novel advocates: "The more you learn about people, the more disgusted you'll become. I would have thought that your being sent by the wisest men in your country, supposedly, to fight a nearly endless, thankless, horrifying, and, finally, pointless war, would have given you sufficient insight into the nature of humanity to last you throughout all eternity!" (277).

*The Sirens of Titan* is a science fiction that satirizes the absurdity of war. It is Vonnegut's second novel, and his experience and sufferings from the war are visible. The major theme of this novel is a religious war; for centuries, people had fought for beliefs and gods, and in the end, many realized that there was no permanent truth; it was the influence of postmodern concepts. Ironically, millions of people died in various wars that occurred to maintain peace in the world. The story deals with the Martian Invasion of Earth. Malachi Constant is the central character of the novel. He is also not as wealthy as Unk and is the richest person in America. Even if he is the wealthiest person, he is also often undergoing inevitable chaos and vulnerability in his life.

Boaz is a commander in the Martial Army; throughout the novel, Boaz is in a conflict where he wants to protect himself and keep up his powers and positions. He feels lonely on earth and wants to make Unk his friend. It is a postmodern chaos that even if a person has power, position, and wealth, it cannot help him to overcome loneliness. Material wealth and positions cannot satisfy anyone in this universe. The novel depicts: "I mean," said Boaz, "there wasn't anything you couldn't have, wasn't anything you couldn't do, wasn't no place you couldn't go!" (*The Sirens of Titan* 86).

People want to escape from a world where there are conflicts and chaos; everybody prefers peace and harmony, but those who conduct wars and atrocities always create vulnerability. There are always good advocates of pacifism and opponents of war in the postmodern chaos and confusion; they are coming as good messengers and want to help the people; the novel narrates: "I am going to find some

way for you, me, the boy, and my best friend to escape from here. I don't know how yet, but you've got to be ready to go at a moment's notice!" He gave her a hand grenade. "Hide this somewhere," he whispered. "When the times comes, you may need it" (110).

From time immemorial, wars and conflicts were part of human beings. Many civilizations and communities faced bitter experiences of war. If we leap into human history, many deadly wars can be traced. Compared to the ancient wars, modern wars brought more chaos and vulnerability because the modern wars took place with the advancement of science and technology. The wars that happened in the world are uncountable. There are many war narrations in history, all depicting atrocities and destruction. Now, the narrator of the novel points out some notable wars in a satirical manner: "It has been said that Earthling civilization, so far, has created ten thousand wars, but only three intelligent commentaries on war-the commentaries of Thucydides, of Julius Caesar, and of Winston Niles Rumfoord" (118). Many wars are happening even today it takes place in various forms, Baudrillard says: "…we do not believe that war is war when all uncertainty is supposedly removed and it appears as a naked operation. The nudity of war is no less virtual than that of the erotic body in the apparatus of striptease" (*The Gulf War Did Not Take Place* 77).

It is evident from human history that all the kingdoms were built by shedding the blood of innocent people. Even after WW II, most of the postmodern writings highlighted the same: history is always repeating so, as are human atrocities. War can conquer territories and kingdoms, but it cannot conquer the people's hearts; most postmodern war writers emphasized this reality, and as a solution for this vulnerability and chaos, they suggested pacifism, which can lead humanity to a peaceful life. These writings have touched many human hearts. All the religions demand that they promote peace, and during times of war, they will appear as peacemakers, but we can realize that religion sometimes causes chaos during wartime; the novel depicts: "As he says in his Pocket History of Mars: "Any man who would change the World in a significant way must have showmanship, a genial willingness to shed other people's blood, and a plausible new religion to introduce during the brief

period of repentance and horror that usually follows bloodshed" (*The Sirens of Titan* 124). The optimistic approach of Baudrillard states that nuclear war will not occur as it has happened in other wars. Now, chaos and vulnerability will happen in something related to technology and communication in the form of implosion; he states, "Deterrence precludes war - the archaic violence of expanding systems. Deterrence itself is the neutral, implosive violence of metastable systems or systems in involution. There is no longer a subject of deterrence, nor an adversary nor a strategy - it is a planetary structure of the annihilation of stakes" (*Simulacra and Simulation* 34).

In the war, all the nations and people get some martyrs; these martyrs would be glorified and considered heroes or saints of their time.   This concept itself is chaos; in an actual sense, it is a foolish concept. If a person loses his life and is then glorified, the benefit is not for that person. It is for his representing system. Political parties, ideologies, and religions do the same. It is mere stupidity. In another sense, many nations are safe and secure because of the blood of many soldiers and war heroes. However, according to the concept of postmodernism, nothing is true and permanent: Winston Niles Rumfoord is a former millionaire and an explorer who has his philosophy about the chaos of the world; in the novel, he states: "The war that ends so gloriously today was glorious only for the saints who lost. Those saints were Earthlings like yourselves. They went to Mars, mounted their hopeless attacks, and died gladly, in order that Earthlings might at last become one people - joyful, fraternal, and proud" (*The Sirens of Titan* 127). For some people, war is a passion. They enjoy the vulnerability of this. Sometimes, they do not want real war. The news and reporting of the war somewhere in the world make them happy; it is an implosion. Baudrillard argues: "We have neither need of nor the taste for real drama or war. What we require is the aphrodisiac spice of the multiplication of fakes and the hallucination of violence, for we have a hallucinogenic pleasure in all things, which, as in the case of drugs, is also the pleasure in our indifference and our irresponsibility and thus in our true liberty" (*The Gulf War Did Not Take Place* 75).

Kurt Vonnegut is a major postmodern writer who seriously opposed the absurdity and stupidity of religion. He even criticized the existence and essence of God. The novel narrates: "The flag of that church will be blue and gold," said Rumfoord. These words will be written on that flag in gold letters on a blue field: Take Care of the People, and God Almighty Will Take Care of Himself" (*The Sirens of Titan* 128).

There are many reasons for the chaos and vulnerability that happened during postmodernism; they result from various human desires and ambitions. The postmodern concept that nothing is confirmed and permanent led to new findings, inventions, and ideologies. The post-World War brought hunger and farming. At the same time, it supported new tastes and food habits, and junk food became very common and popular. Media, popularity, and publicity led to envy and ill feelings, resulting in various competitions. Religion and religious beliefs were questioned in the postmodern world, and many people abandoned their faith. Postmodernism witnessed the traditional concept of marriage and sex; lust and sex became more expressive, and even films and the internet highly exposed it. The novel narrates: "Hunger, envy, ambition, fear, indignation, religion, and sexual lust are irrelevant and unknown" (132).

Love, family, friendship, truth, etc., are basic human needs; during postmodernism, these were all questioned, leading to people being chaotic and vulnerable. People started to wear various masks. As a result, true love, friendship, and relationship became more vulnerable; this echoes we can read this in the novel: "Unk, standing at a porthole, wept quietly. He was weeping for love, for family, for friendship, for truth, for civilization. The things he wept for were all abstractions since his memory could furnish few faces or artifacts with which his imagination might fashion a passion play" (133).

The human being is the body, spirit, and mind component. The happiness and well-being of a person lies in a proper combination of all these factors. Suppose anybody wants to have a better physical state. In that case, he/she should be free from all the atrocities and vulnerabilities of his surroundings, there should be a healthy

atmosphere to his body, and should be free from all sorts of chaos and confusion. War and other atrocities always harm the physical body, it will trouble all the human beings. A sound mind lies in a sound body; body and mind are interrelated. If a person is not in good physical condition, it will negatively affect his mental state. The mental stress and strain also put the body in the weak stage. Spirit is a somewhat supernatural element; spirituality also gives the human being a peaceful stage. However, many religious leaders misuse their teaching for their benefit, creating total confusion. Friendship and relationships are other factors for a good social life, but the postmodern scenario of chaos brought cracks to healthy relationships. The novel depicts: "He had never felt better physically, had never felt better mentally, had never felt better spiritually. He was glad he and Unk had separated, because Unk liked to twist things around to where it seemed that anybody who was happy was dumb or crazy" (143).

Birth itself is a reason for vulnerability and chaos; people experience all these states, so they take birth. Throughout the novel, Vonnegut states: "The most significant accident that happened to you was your being born. Would you like me to tell you what you were named when you were born?" (179). In all the novels, Vonnegut advocates pacifism and he consistently highlights the chaos and vulnerability brought by the war. Baudrillard asserts that chaos and vulnerability would exist in society, but its form can be changed. "The balance of terror is the terror of balance" (*Simulacra and Simulation* 34-35).

In this chapter, we looked at how chaos and vulnerability interact in Vonnegut's novels via the lens of Baudrillard's implosion theory. Employing an in-depth examination of novels the select novels, we looked at how Vonnegut's narrative deconstructs conventional frameworks and transports readers to a realm where reality is called into question. His characters' vulnerability provides a means of interaction with the erratic, unpredictable reality of the postmodern era. Our attention will move from narrative chaos to Vonnegut's concept of hyperreality in Chapter 4, where the lines separating simulation and reality become hazier and further muddle our perception of what is real and what is fake.

# Chapter 4: The Hyperreal World and Kurt Vonnegut's Novels

These concepts, simulacra, and simulation are often associated with a virtual, unreal world and the imaginary realm of postmodern culture, writing, communication, and consumption. Baudrillard defined "hyperreality" as "the generation by models of a real without origin or reality" (*Simulacra and Simulation* 1); hyperreality is a representation, a sign, without an original referent. It is a semiotic concept.  Baudrillard believes hyperreality drives further than confusing or blending the 'real' with the symbol representing it; it comprises creating a symbol or set of signifiers representing something that does not exist, like Santa Claus. Hyperreality allows us to mingle physical reality with virtual reality. According to Baudrillard, neither representation nor reality exists. Instead, only hyperreality exists forever. Simulacra are copies describing things that either had no original or no longer have an original.  A 'simulation' is a copy or imitation that substitutes for reality. "The real has become a perfect alibi" (*Fragments* 44).

Baudrillard mainly criticizes American culture, consumer culture, television, capitalism, science, technology, and politics through his works. He says postmodern society has replaced all reality and meaning with signs and symbols. As a result, fiction and fictional characters dominate human thoughts and feelings. The concept of Simulacra and Simulation is best known for its discussion of signs, symbols, and how they relate to contemporaneity. Baudrillard entitlements that our society has replaced all reality and meaning with symbols and signs and that human experience is a simulation of reality. Furthermore, these simulacra are not merely mediations of reality, nor even deceptive mediations of reality; they are not based, nor do they hide reality; they hide that nothing like reality is relevant to our current understanding of our lives. For Baudrillard, simulacra are the denotations and symbolism of our culture and media that make a perceived reality. His "loss of real" concept applies to postmodern exaggeration and falsification of reality by media, images, and films. These exaggerations and fake realities are known as "hyperreality" in the postmodern world. The false representation forms a 'simulacrum'. "In fact, hyperrealism must be

interpreted in inverse manner: today reality itself is hyperrealist" (*Symbolic Exchange and Death* 74).

Simulacra and simulation follow hyperreality; simulacra are copies of certain realities, and simulation is considered an imitation of certain world processes; hence, it is regarded as a representation. Baudrillard explains the transformation from representation to simulacrum in four 'successive phases of the image': "It is the reflection of a profound reality; it masks and denatures a profound reality; it masks the absence of a profound reality; it has no relation to any reality whatsoever; it is its own pure simulacrum (*Simulacra and Simulation* 6).

"In the first case, the image is a good appearance - representation is of the sacramental order. In the second, it is an evil appearance - it is of the order of maleficence. In the third, it plays at being an appearance - it is of the order of sorcery. In the fourth, it is no longer of the order of appearances, but of simulation" (6). The last phase is regarded as the hyperreality, according to Baudrillard today 'real' is replaced by 'hyperreal'. "But simulacra do not consist only of the play of signs, they involve social relations and a social power" (*Symbolic Exchange and Death* 52).

Hyperreality can be seen in all areas, like media, advertisements, films, literature, art, architecture, television, economics, digital games, and philosophy. "This illusion of objective reality has today reached a further stage, which we might address in terms of integral reality. What we have here, in fact, is a total hyper-reality, which no longer even has room for subjective reality, for representation. This is our new world computerized, digital, virtual, etc" (*Fragments* 45). According to Baudrillard, the signs and symbols of the modern world play a vital role in designing and defining reality. For example, excessive Photoshop replaces the actual image with a hyperreal image, influencing and attracting people. To understand the imagination of hyperreality, Baudrillard talks about Disneyland; "Disneyland is a perfect model of all the entangled orders of Simulacra. It is first of all a play of illusions and phantasms: the Pirates, the Frontier, the Future World, etc. This imaginary world is supposed to ensure the success of the operation" (*Simulacra and Simulation* 12). Baudrillard shows Disneyland as a perfect example of hyperreality while creating a

miniature world and modeling it out of the available material, and it exactly replaces the real world. He uses this example to show the influence and presence of hyperreality in the existing world. For an ordinary person, reality and fiction are interconnected and take him to a perplexed world and scenario.

Human thought and feeling have been changed by modern technology and lifestyles. The concept of imitation has reached its maximum and has become a tool for controlling human thoughts. There may be many things that we see around us that are not real, and some of them may be copies of real things, mainly because of human fantasies and imaginations due to technological advances. Hyperreality is closely related to virtual reality, as people are more engaged with the virtual world than the physical one. The recent COVID-19 pandemic has brought people closer to technology, and media outlets have even begun blindly following the technological trends. In *The Ecstasy of Communication,* Baudrillard states that "This particular realization of a living satellite, in vivo in a quotidian space, corresponds to the satellitization of the real, or even what I call the "hyperrealism of simulation"" (128).

According to Baudrillard, we live in a world of unreal or hyperreality, where the unreal appears more accurate and original than the real. Simulacra is the plural form of Simulacrum; it is a copy of a copy substantially different from the original. According to Baudrillard, the postmodern period is an "age of simulations" (*Simulacra and Simulation* 4). The concept of simulation is highly prevalent in contemporary culture and writing. It is a type of representation that sometimes represents duplicates as originals. Simulacra and simulation both form hyperreality, which occurs when it is impossible to differentiate between the real and the signifiers. "The era of hyper-reality presently begins. What I mean is actually this: what was projected mentally and psychologically, what used to be lived out on earth as metaphor, as metaphorical or mental scene, is actually from now on projected into truth, without metaphor at all, to a total space that is additionally that of simulation" (*The Ecstasy of Communication* 128). Barry Hoffmaster, in his article "What Does Vulnerability Mean?" writes that "It has been said that there are three versions of every story, your version, my version, and the truth, but the case here is more complicated

than that, since all the available terms are purely linguistic - there is no truth about these matters which exists securely outside language" (38).

Ihab Hassan's "POSTmodernISM" states that ""Dehumanization," both in Modernism and Postmodernism, essentially means the end of the old Realism. Increasingly, Illusionism takes its place, not only in art but also in life. The media contribute egregiously to this process in Postmodern society" (26). He states that in both modernism and post-modernism, the elements of realism of traditional literature have been lost and led to imagination and fantasies in writing. Illusion led to dehumanization, and it is the media that played a vital role here. Writers, scholars, and critics have suggested that literature itself imitates society. They are copies of something original. Baudrillard says there are four stages of simulation. The first stage is 'Sacramental Order' (Simulacra and Simulation 6); a faithful copy and a camera copy of a person are the best examples of this stage. The second stage is the 'Order of Maleficence' (6). It is the perversion of reality and not the faithful copy of anything. It masks reality. Photoshop is the best example of this stage, where we can beautify the photo and mask some aspects, such as pimples. The third stage is called the 'Order of Sorcery' (6). Reality undergoes much change and makes another reality. Cartoon images of photos can be the best example of this stage, as they contain a great deal of artificiality. The fourth stage is 'Pure Simulation' (6), an imitation with no reality; here, the 'hyperreality' comes. A pure simulation occurs when the photo of another person is like that of a particular person. Baudrillard describes these four stages as three orders of simulation, divided into three ages. Sacramental order and maleficence can be seen in the pre-modern age. These people used to create faithful copies and images, but there was not much influence from the technology. Simulation's second order is a combination of the maleficence and sorcery orders. He characterized this period as the age of industrialization or modernism, as the industries produced large copies. Postmodernism is the third order of thought, characterized by pure simulation or hyperreality. It is here that they distanced themselves from reality.

Baudrillard states that hyperreality exists in three orders and four stages. It can be found in any piece of writing, but if we examine a novel in the first stage, it simply represents reality. Most of the novels do the same; they take real incidents and represent them in the novel with a realistic approach; in Vonnegut's novel, he represents many realities as it is, and the representation of his war experiences is included in many of his novels. As the reader reads it, they perceive it as representing ordinary situations or incidents and are likely to admire it. A real incident is narrated here, which makes up the original story. As the novel progresses through the second stage, certain masking occurs. Many writers use this technique to combine real and fictional events. From a basic reality, something will be added and excluded, resulting in a story or novel. The third stage involves losing the connection, and the connection will appear in a different form. There is a great deal of science fiction in this category. The fourth stage will not have any reality, and everything will be far removed from reality. In her work *Poetics of Postmodernism*, Linda Hutcheon says, "The fiction does not mirror reality nor does it reproduce reality. […] Instead, fiction is offered as another of the discourses by which we construct our versions of reality, and both the construction and the need for it are what are foregrounded in the postmodernist novel" (40). Rather than expressing reality as it is, postmodern fiction brought hyperreality into it so that the reader would be perplexed knowing what is real and what is fake.

According to Baudrillard, it is challenging to regain the reality of a particular idea or object if it has been lost. People who believe in fake news initially cannot accept the original news since their minds have already adapted the fake, to be honest, which is ironic and tragic. He has written, "The impossibility of rediscovering an absolute level of the real is of the same order as the impossibility of staging illusion. Illusion is no longer possible because the real is no longer possible" (*Simulacra and Simulation* 21). Simulation is somewhat dangerous because it takes people far away from reality. Hence, it brings chaos and utter confusion; he says, "Transgression and violence are less serious because they only contest the distribution of the real. Simulation is infinitely more dangerous because it always leaves open to supposition that, above and beyond its object, law and order themselves might be nothing but simulation" (21). According to our cyberculture, simulation becomes original and

loses its relevance. It makes things hyperreal. It is complicated for people to distinguish between simulation and reality; moreover, it is dangerous for simulations to replace reality. In literature, most people face such circumstances.

By applying the critical concepts of Baudrillard to the Select Novels, the purpose is to get a thorough understanding of Kurt Vonnegut's postmodern concepts. A direct correlation can be made between Vonnegut's novel and Baudrillard's concepts. Baudrillard states that symbols and symbolic expressions would lead to hyperreality. We live in an era in which there are so many realities and resemblances of reality that a technologically advanced society often experiences multiple realities simultaneously. Hutcheon writes in *Poetics of Postmodernism* that, "This is not a "dishonest refuge from truth" but an acknowledgement of the meaning making function of human constructs" (89). Hyperreality is an inability of the mind to distinguish the real from the fake. Vonnegut realized during the writing process that writing is not an easy task, and during his graduate studies, he was denied his degree because his thesis was deemed inadequate. He was later awarded a doctorate and other qualifications for his renowned works.

Vonnegut's novel *Mother Night* is the only one, in which he claims the moral of the story: "This is the only story of mine whose moral I know. I don't think it is a marvellous moral; I simply happen to know what it is: We are what we pretend to be, so we must be careful about what we pretend to be" (vii). It means that our thoughts, fantasies, and imaginations make our world. Every action has its consequences; what you sow, you reap. We should be cautious about our writings and our ideas; they can make an impact on others and ourselves. During World War II, Howard W. Campbell, Jr., the novel's central character, spent most of his life in Germany. He was recruited to broadcast Nazi propaganda on the radio. However, he became a secret American spy and was infamous for his wartime interventions in the United States after the war. The novel depicts a significant amount of protest that accelerated during the post-war period, in which imagination and symbols played a central role. Most of the characters place a strong emphasis on war and its aftermath. The character Campbell meets in the novel has some hidden life; he is unable to express his true personality,

and he presents himself as something different. The originality and reality of the characters have been lost in the postmodern period and are visible in most of the postmodern writings. As an American spy, Campbell sent coded messages to America to fulfil his assigned duties. A mystery surrounds the protagonist's identity, and no one can identify him or determine his status. They are all represented as the absence of a profound reality. Campbell is taken into custody later in the novel and remains a war criminal. At the novel's end, Campbell tells the reader that he hangs himself.

As a postmodern writer, Vonnegut conveys to the world the war atrocities and vulnerability that the world experienced during and after World War. However, he often fails to accomplish this in a full sense due to hyperreal elements. However, he writes reality, that reality is considered fake since they are just imitations pretending to be authentic. *Mother Night* depicts: "I'm too old for one to do me any good,' he said, 'but you're not' Again, trying to separate the real from the fake, I have to declare this conviction of the real. He was earnest about wanting me to write again" (39). It is a conversation between Campbell and Kraft. Kraft is Vonnegut's friend, and he was also assigned to spy work with him, but he does not want to do it because he likes to paint the whole day since he considers himself a good artist. Kraft knows that Campbell is a good writer, and this motivates him to go for good writing, particularly insisting that he differentiates the real from the fake. Nobody knows what happens in wartime; people believe what the media and authorities propagate; the truth about war is somewhat known to the soldiers and other war-involved persons. Campbell is directly involved; hence, his friend tells him to give an accurate account of his writing. It means that reality has been lost everywhere, even in the media or literature, and is quite visible. Simulations and simulacra exist everywhere; hence, it is complicated to distinguish what is real and what is fake. In his work *Symbolic Exchange and Death,* Baudrillard says: "Today every day, political, social, historical, economic, etc. reality has already incorporated the hyperrealist dimension of simulation so that we are now living entirely within the 'aesthetic' hallucination of reality" (73).

In World War II, military power played a significant role in dominating the world, and America pretended to be the most powerful military in the world to demonstrate that they had created some dust devils in Hiroshima and Nagasaki. These dust devils spread throughout the area and resulted in harm to most people living there. The military power eradicated all the realities and instituted some simulations. "We crossed the deserted parade ground together, dust devils spinning here and there. It was my fancy to think of the dust devils as the spooks of former cadets at the school, killed in war, returning now to whirl and dance on the parade ground alone, to dance in as unmilitary a fashion as they damn well pleased" (*Mother Night* 123-24). 'Dance of death' is referred to as military invasion and force, particularly the violence and destruction that took place during the time of war. Often, war and its outcomes are compared to a ghost destroying people's lives. The power leads to deterioration, and it vanishes the real, The military is the representation of power and force; Baudrillard states that:

> As long as it was historically threatened by the real, power risked deterrence and simulation, disintegrating every contradiction by means of the production of equivalent signs. When it is threatened today by simulation (the threat of vanishing in the play of signs), power risks the real, risks crisis; it gambles on remanufacturing artificial, social, economic, political stakes. (*Simulations* 44)

The dominance of simulation leads to hyperreality. As a result, reality becomes obsolete. Even authority and power are threatened by simulations, leading to chaos and utter confusion; in a simulation-dominant scenario, signs and symbols play a vital role in influencing people.

During the postmodern period and in technological advancement, copying has become a common phenomenon. According to academics' definition of plagiarism, 'it is the act of copying another's work without giving them credit.' It is a common phenomenon in literature. Reality is sometimes complex to discern, and even fakes are accepted as authentic. Mother Night critically quotes, "For originality,' said Wirtanen. 'Plagiarism is the silliest of misdemeanours. What harm is there in writing

what's already been written? Real originality is a capital crime, often calling for cruel and unusual punishment in advance of the coup de grâce" (134). The postmodern world faces issues with authenticity and identity, and people are perplexed by ambiguous ideologies, beliefs, and practices. The character Wirtanen says that originality is a capital crime, and the quote satires that reality does not exist; we can only see simulations. Plagiarism is not considered a serious crime because it is a copy of originality. The Baudrillardian concept is explicit here.

The very beginning of the novel *Cat's Cradle* starts with three phrases: "Nothing in this book is true," "Live by the forma that make you brave and kind and healthy and happy," and "The Books of Bokonon." 1:5" (iii). The three quotes themselves contribute to the hyperreality that is present in this novel as well as in society. *Cat's Cradle* is a science fiction novel exploring the universe's end. It presents a hyperreal approach to science, religion, and technology, particularly in the context of the Cold War. For this book, the University of Chicago awarded Kurt Vonnegut a master's degree in Anthropology. There is an underlying theme in the book where John, the central character, is writing a novel, and he wants to identify as Jonah because in the Bible, Jonah predicted the destruction of the city of Nineveh, and here he wants to warn the world of its impending destruction. The story revolves around the death of Dr. Felix Hoenikker and the life of his three children after his death. As the bomb dropped, Dr Felix made cat's cradles with string at his home. At the same time, he was reading a book about a mad scientist who destroyed the world through his research. The daughter took care of the two brothers following the death of their father, Angela. Newt, the younger son, says that science is a sin because the first bomb test killed his father, despite the novel's narrator saying that science will enable us to discover the secrets of the world, and it will bring imagination to life. It also indicates that most scientists' works have been turned into weapons. According to Baudrillard, "Death ought never to be understood as the real event that affects a subject or a body, but as a form in which the determinacy of the subject and of value is lost" (*Symbolic Exchange and Death* 5).

Vonnegut introduces a new fictional religion called 'Bokonism' in this novel; he uses it to criticize all other religions for their fake teachings, particularly Christianity. Bokononism appears to be a copy or a simulacrum of the real thing; in the novel, this fictional religion was founded by a prophet, Bokonon, on San Lorenzo Island. Throughout history and culture, religion has been considered an essential institution of society. Christianity has been considered the dominant religion of the West; however, during the postmodern period, people began to think critically, resulting in many people losing their blind faith. It is now that Vonnegut sarcastically introduces his new religion as a copy of Christianity: "It was to be a Christian book. I was a Christian then. I am a Bokononist now. I would have been a Bokononist then, if there had been anyone to teach me the bittersweet lies of Bokonon. But Bokononism was unknown beyond the gravel beaches and coral knives that ring this little island in the Caribbean Sea, the Republic of San Lorenzo" (*Cat's Cradle* 2). These words reflect the life of Vonnegut itself. He had a Christian background, and initially, he wanted to write it as a Christian book, which means that he wanted to write it from a Christian perspective, mainly love and mercy that Jesus Christ taught the entire universe, but his life experiences reveal that nobody follows the teaching of Jesus, especially his followers; hence he changes his perspective in writing, and he says that he follows the new religion. Bokoninism rejects all absolute truth; for them, truth is somewhat changing and subjective. It is introduced to satirize the existing religious views and is introduced as a simulation. According to Baudrillard, if we reproduce one system (medium) to another, it is hyperreal here, Bokononism is a copy or adaptation of another religion; he says that "All Western faith and good faith became engaged in this wager on representation: that a sign could refer to the depth of meaning, that a sign could be exchanged for meaning, and that something could guarantee this exchange - God of course" (*Simulacra and Simulation* 5).

Vonnegut uses the term '*karass*' to refer to a group of unknown individuals responsible for fulfilling specific shared goals. From the Bokonon point of view, it is 'foma,' in which people are mysteriously connected to fulfill God's will on this planet. Again, he introduces a concept called 'wampeter,' which refers to the center or orbit around which all the 'karass' revolve. "Anything can be a wampeter: a tree, a rock, an

animal, an idea, a book, a melody, the Holy Grail. Whatever it is, the members of its karass revolve about it in the majestic chaos of a spiral of nebula. The orbits of the members of a karass about their common wampeter are spiritual orbits, naturally. It is souls and not bodies that revolve" (*Mother Night* 37). As the earth revolves around the sun, people revolve around certain ideologies, beliefs, and practices. These all are simulations. Nothing is permanent and original. According to Baudrillard, reality is intermixed everywhere; hence people are confused with concepts. Baudrillard states that "Today, where the real and the imaginary are intermixed in one and the same operational totality, aesthetic fascination reigns supreme: with subliminal perception of special effects, editing and script, reality is overexposed to the glare of models" (*Symbolic Exchange and Death* 75).

Baudrillard argues that signs and symbols play an essential role in the postmodern world, as we cannot identify what is genuine and original. Most religions use signs and symbols in their rituals and ceremonies. In *Cat's Cradle*, Bokonon is portrayed as a religion with similar signs and symbols: "I wasn't a Bokononist then, so I agreed with some peevishness. As a Bokononist, of course, I would have agreed gaily to go anywhere anyone suggested. As Bokonon says: 'Peculiar travel suggestions are dancing lessons from God" (45). The existence of God has been a serious question for many philosophers and thinkers; they all doubted the essence of God; if God exists, what all the signs for this are! The central character, John, favored any belief or religious practice, but later, he realized that most people are ambassadors of God. Hence, he followed the new religion as a traveller. Strange travel suggestions are some signs and lessons for him. Therefore, he follows them. From Baudrillard's point of view, it is a pure simulacrum; he states, "I forbade that there be any simulacra in the temples because the divinity that animates nature can never be represented. Indeed it can be. But what becomes of the divinity when it reveals itself in icons, when it is multiplied in simulacra? Does it remain the supreme power that is simply incarnated in images as a visible theology?" (*Simulacra and Simulation* 4).

The postmodern era is characterized by copying other ideologies, inventions, concepts, intellectual properties, etc. Sometimes, the copied work may even be

considered better than the original. In the current world, there are many examples of the same phenomenon. The public or ordinary people would likely be perplexed by such copies. Christian doctrine is one of the best examples of hyperreality among religions. There are thousands of Christian denominations, each with distinctive teachings, beliefs, and practices. It is impossible to identify which is the original in such a situation, and who are the real people to fulfill the will of God: *Cat's Cradle* brings it "I exclude the Mintons, therefore, from my own *karass*, from Frank's *karass*, from Newt's *karass*, from Asa Breed's *karass*, from Angela's karass, from Lyman Enders Knowles's *karass*, from Sherman Krebbs's *karass*. The Mintons' *karass* was a tidy one, composed of only two" (62). The Character, Minton, is a new Ambassador to San Lorenzo; his wife is Claire, and John calls them 'Lovebirds,' Minton often delivers speeches about the meaningless of war and patriotism, but later, he abandons his title as a "Peace-loving American," the irony is that he dies out of an aircraft crash at his place. Before his death, John excludes him from all other 'karass', the union of the people who fulfill the will of God; the reason was that he and his wife have formed 'karass' with the two only. Today, all groups and sects, particularly in the name of God, are simulations; they imitate each other.

Charles Atlas introduced the term 'Dynamic Tension' to describe a series of physical exercises designed to maintain good health. However, Vonnegut uses this term with a hyperreal element in association with the Bokonon religion in this novel; according to Bokonon's point of view, it is an equilibrium between good and evil; the novel depicts that "I was serious and excited about Bokonon's theory of what he called 'Dynamic Tension', his sense of a priceless equilibrium between good and evil" (72). The fundamental aim of any religion is to differentiate good from evil and persuade followers to take the proper path. Unfortunately, however, all religions and their advocators fail to do the same today. Some fundamentalists try to implement their beliefs and ideologies through violence and unfair means, which deviates from the original intention of its founder and away from reality here Baudrillard says, "It is always a question of proving the real through the imaginary, proving truth through scandal, proving the law through transgression, proving work through striking,

proving the system through crisis, and capital through revolution" (*Simulacra and Simulation* 20).

Saint Augustine is considered one of the greatest saints in the Catholic Church. As a young man, he was a spendthrift and lustful individual. During this time, he experienced all the pleasures of this world, but later, he realized that nothing is permanent and real, thus changing his mind and following a spiritual path. Vonnegut presents Lionel Boyd Johnson, the founder of 'Bokononism' in his novel as a replica of Saint Augustine and narrates:

> When I was young,
>
> I was so gay and mean,
>
> And I drank and chased the girls
>
> Just like young St Augustine.
>
> Saint Augustine,
>
> He got to be a saint.
>
> So, if I get to be one, also,
>
> Please, Mama, don't you faint. (*Cat's Cradle* 74)

Both 'good and evil' and 'moral and immoral' persist in the minds of all people. How they live and behave is their choice. Some people hide their negatives and expose only their good qualities; they act as real. Sexual inclinations and drive are intrinsic in everybody. Today, it is highly expressive. Baudrillard states: "And nothing today is less certain than desire, behind the proliferation of its images. In matters of sex, the proliferation is approaching total loss. Here lies the secret of the ever-increasing production of sex and its signs, and the hyperrealism of sexual pleasure, particularly feminine pleasure" (*Seduction* 5).

The Bible says, "And the Lord God formed man of the dust of the ground and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life, and man became a living soul" (*The Bible*, King James, Gen. 2.7). According to Islamic mythology, God created man from clay. Bokonon also simulates both these accounts: "And God said 'Let Us make living creatures out of mud, so the mud can see what We have done.' And God created every living creature that now moveth, and one was the man. Mud as man alone could speak. God leaned close as mud as man sat up, looked around, and spoke. Man blinked. What is the purpose of all this?" he asked politely" (*Cat's Cradle* 190). The universe's purpose is a question; all religions, philosophies, and ideologies give their own versions of the purpose of the creation. If the human is made of the image of God, he should show the character of God. Out of this statement, a conclusion can be drawn that 'Human's nature is the resemblance of God's nature.' Since humans do worse to humanity, Vonnegut questions the existence of God. Whatever it is, all are simulations, and everybody is confused by reality. Baudrillard states that "All Western faith and good faith became engaged in this wager on representation: that a sign could refer to the depth of meaning, that a sign could be exchanged for meaning and that something could guarantee this exchange - God of course" (*Simulacra and Simulation* 5).

*Slaughterhouse-Five* combines historical fiction, science fiction, semi-autobiographical fiction, and anti-war themes. Throughout the novel, Billy, the central character and the narrator, is "unstuck in time." Because he travels between different times and spaces, the novel is not chronological or linear, so simulacra, simulations, and hyperreal elements are inherent in this fiction. This novel focuses primarily on the horrors of war. There is no way Billy can change the past, present, or future, but he can accept them all.

A brief description of Vonnegut's war experiences is provided at the beginning of this novel: "I'm writing this book about Dresden. I'd like some help remembering stuff. I wonder if I could come down and see you, and we could drink and talk and remember?" (4).  Here, Vonnegut states that he will write a book on his war experiences, so the central theme of his novel is war-related incidents; this narration is

from his perspective, and obviously, it will be a simulation of the real incidents. In 1972, this novel was adapted from a military science fiction film directed by George Roy Hill and produced by Paul Manash.  According to Baudrillard, today's war narrations and fiction are full of simulations, and they lead to hyperreality, especially cinemas based on wars; he says: "In a violent and contemporary period of history (let's say between the two world wars and the cold war), it is myth that invades cinema as imaginary content. It is the golden age of despotic and legendary resurrections. Myth, chased from the real by the violence of history, finds refuge in cinema" (*Simulacra and Simulation* 45). Vonnegut also did the same; he chased natural history and made a simulacrum in his novels, which led to hyperreality.

Even though Vonnegut does not play an active role in the novel, he occupies a position between two blended realities. The author's primary purpose in the novel is to make people aware of the catastrophe caused by the war and the importance of preventing it at any cost. While the novel is not a thriller, it interweaves fact with fiction to heighten the sense of danger associated with the war. Throughout this novel, telepathic communication between aliens is evident, as they know everything, including the future of humanity, but they do not convey this knowledge verbally as humans do, instead, they communicate through telepathy.

Vonnegut portrays Billy Pilgrim as a war victim who has fallen into a schizophrenic state, which results in his ability to travel in time. The line between reality and the unreal becomes increasingly blurred as the character evolves. While traveling simultaneously through multiple locations, the novel illustrates that sometimes lost memories can create a sense of hyperreality. "BILLY PILGRIM has come unstuck in time. Billy has gone to sleep a senile widower and awakened on his wedding day. He has walked through a door in 1955 and come out another one in 1941. He has gone back through that door to find himself in 1963. He has seen his birth and death many times, he says, and pays random visits to all the events in between" (*Slaughterhouse-Five* 19). The story of Billy starts with his mental instability and emotional conflict. He was a survivor of the war; the war atrocities led him to a state of hallucination that we can read further in the novel; "Billy Pilgrim

was having a delightful hallucination. He was wearing dry, warm, white sweat socks, and he was skating on a ballroom floor. Thousands cheered. This wasn't time travel. It had never happened, never would happen. It was the craziness of a dying young man with his shoes full of snow" (40). Billy is not psychologically firm; his war experiences have given him such trauma in his life, and this led to illusion and hallucination in his life. Baudrillard states, "The illusion of the world exists if you know how to see it. It isn't necessarily violent, it's something else; it's a parallel universe. Life itself is a parallel universe: `Life is what happens to us while we're doing something else" (*Fragments* 9).

Hyperreality can also be induced by supernatural elements, with some fictional characters appearing as real characters in literature; however, nobody knows the reality regarding the flying saucer. Some people believe it is a real object, but no scientific evidence supports its originality. Most postmodern science fiction depicts it as real; in *Slaughterhouse-Five*, Vonnegut says: "He said, too, that he had been kidnapped by a flying saucer in 1967. The saucer was from the planet Tralfamadore, he said. He was taken to Tralfamadore, where he was displayed naked in a zoo, he said. He was mated there with a former Earthling movie star named Montana Wildhack" (21). Tralfamadore is depicted as another planet like our Earth many inmates live there. Billy has been undergoing mental depression; Vonnegut often appears in the novel in the form of Billy. Hence, this mental trauma is Vonnegut's own experience, how while bringing another planet or world, it represents escapism from these existing surroundings.

The presence of extra-terrestrial beings is seen in many postmodern science fiction stories. Many science fiction movies currently depict aliens or similar creatures as actual characters. The movie 'Avatar' is the best example of this. The appearance of these creatures is entirely different from human beings Kurt Vonnegut further narrates in the novel: "The letter said that they were two feet high, and green, and shaped like plumber's friends. Their suction cups were on the ground, and their shafts, which were extremely flexible, usually pointed to the sky. At the top of each shaft was a little hand with a green eye in its palm" (21).  The Tralfamadorians abducted Billy, and

their appearance differed entirely from human beings. "The creatures were friendly, and they could see in four dimensions. They pitied Earthlings for being able to see only three. They had many wonderful things to teach Earthlings, especially about time" (21). These creatures are superior to humans; while the Earthlings can see only in three dimensions, they can see in four. They are very friendly and even more systematic than Earthlings; they know many things better than humans and are very much aware and conscious about time. Vonnegut describes them with sure signs; according to Baudrillard, the idea of something can be constructed through signs, but sometimes it is beyond our rationality. However, we consider them trustworthy; when we think about aliens and other extra-terrestrial beings, specific images come to our mind; these images have been adopted from fiction or photographs of such creatures. In his novel, Vonnegut also gives us such images, and these images are not original; they are just simulations

Tralfamadorians appear as real creatures; Vonnegut attributes simulacrum to these inhabitants; even if they die in the present, they are very active in the past, and time does not create any difference to these inhabitants: "The most important thing I learned on Tralfamadore was that when a person dies he only appears to die. He is still very much alive in the past, so it is very silly for people to cry at his funeral. All moments, past, present, and future, always have existed, always will exist" (22). For Tralfamadorians, death is a part of life; there is no need for much fear of death as human beings have, even no need to mourn and lament. A person is visible only through his body; even if a person has mental and emotional faculties, they are not visible. For a Science Fiction writer, the body is transcendent or supernatural. According to Baudrillard, the body itself is a simulacrum, lack of reality, or various simulations related to the body as follows: "The strange thing is that the body is nothing other than the models in which different systems have enclosed it, and at the same time every other thing: their radical alternative, the irreducible difference that denies them. We may still call the body this inverse virtuality" (*Symbolic Exchange and Death* 114).

Love and sex are the symbolic exchange of a person's desires; today, sex with one partner is a hyperreal concept; most people at least go behind specific sexual fantasies. The novel portrays Billy as a moderate person. He is not either on the extreme level. "Billy usually didn't drink much, because the war had ruined his stomach, but he certainly had a snootful now, and he was being unfaithful to his wife Valencia for the first and only time. He had somehow persuaded a woman to come into the laundry room of the house, and then sit up on the gas dryer, which was running" (*Slaughterhouse-Five* 37). War has given not only mental trouble to Billy but also physical problems; during wartime, Billy starved for days without any food or water, which damaged his body as well as the digestive system. Hence, he cannot consume alcohol or any sensitive food. Billy is very faithful to his wife, but he is very shy about approaching other women for sex. However, Billy had some sexual desires in his mind, and it led him to go for an extra-marital affair once it accidentally happened, for Baudrillard "sexual desire" is never anything but the possibility bodies have of combining and exchanging their signs" (*Simulacra and Simulation* 111).

Billy's time travel demonstrates the concept of traveling simultaneously in different times and spaces, as an average person cannot travel to multiple locations simultaneously. However, in many postmodern narratives, it is presented as a reality. While many fake images and ideas come out, ordinary people would think they are accurate; hence, fake replaces real: "Billy traveled in time, opened his eyes, found himself staring into the glass eyes of a jade green mechanical owl. The owl was hanging upside down from a rod of stainless steel. The owl was Billy's optometer in his office in Ilium" (*Slaughterhouse-Five* 46). Billy travels in time both backward and forward and deals with various places, people, and creatures. Billy travels to another planet called Tralfamadore; this concept of another planet and space is hyperreal. Baudrillard states that "The rationality that one has to invoke in order to make the world 'real' is really just a product of the power of thought itself, which is itself totally anti-rational and anti-materialist" (*Baudrillard Live: Selected Interviews* 140).

Photographs are images of certain realities; during wartime, many photographs were taken to represent reality; *Slaughterhouse-Five* gives such an account: "There

was a photographer present, a German war correspondent with a Leica. He took pictures of Billy's and Roland Weary's feet. The picture was widely published two days later as heartening evidence of how miserably equipped the American Army often was, despite its reputation for being rich" (48). Further, the novel depicts that "A motion-picture camera was set up at the border-to record the fabulous victory. Two civilians in bearskin coats were leaning on the camera when Billy and Weary came by. They had run out of film hours ago". (54). all the war photographers intended to expose the reality to the rest of the world, but the actual image and reality were shrunken to just a photograph, which is a pure hyperreality. Baudrillard explains: "The photographic film is part of the universal, hyperreal, metallized, and corporeal layer of traffic and flows. The photo is no more of a medium than technology or the body - all are simultaneous in a universe where the anticipation of the event coincides with its reproduction, indeed with its "real" production" (*Simulacra and Simulation* 114).

It should be noted that Billy is a relatively weak character in the novel, both physically and mentally; his character is quite different from that of a war hero. During his journey, he travels through time, but in between, he becomes slightly unstuck in time, and consequently, he can experience different atmospheres. It is a simulacrum, the novel accounts: "Billy looked at the clock on the gas stove. He had an hour to kill before the saucer came. He went into the living room, swinging the bottle like a dinner bell, turned on the television. He came slightly unstuck in time, saw the late movie backwards, then forwards again. It was a movie about American bombers in the Second World War and the gallant men who flew them." (*Slaughterhouse-Five* 60). Billy is not under his control; throughout the novel, Tralfamadorians used to come and take him to different times and spaces. It is the symbolism of the postmodern condition; others control people. Billy watches a movie regarding WW II, and he watches it in disarray, which means that he wants to get rid of his mental trauma experienced from the war. Cinema or movies are excellent mediums to convey histories and past incidents to people, but often, they falsely represent reality. Baudrillard states that "Cinema also approaches an absolute correspondence with itself - and this is not contradictory: it is the very definition of

the hyperreal. Cinema plagiarizes itself, recopies itself, remakes its classics, retroactivates its original myths, remakes the silent film more perfectly than the original, etc." (*Simulacra and Simulation* 49).

As a time traveller, Billy can watch the movie in reverse, "The American fliers turned in their uniforms, and became high school kids. And Hitler turned into a baby, Billy Pilgrim supposed. That wasn't in the movie. Billy was extrapolating. Everybody turned into a baby, and all humanity, without exception, conspired biologically to produce two perfect people named Adam and Eve, he supposed" (*Slaughterhouse-Five* 61). Here, Billy's pacifist approach highlights that he does not want war and its adverse effects; hence, he watches it backward; while he watches so, everybody appears as innocent children, even Hitler. Even it goes from the beginning of humanity, the time of Adam and Eve, the first human on Earth according to the Bible; here, Billy brings all these images to tell his point of view that humans become dangerous as technology and civilizations grow. Baudrillard mentions, "We are forced to accede to this proliferation of images, to the world's becoming-image through the screens, the universe's becoming-image, the conversion of everything into images. But where everything is image, there is no image anymore. No image as illusion, as exception, as scene, as singularity, as parallel universe." (*Fragments* 67). The dominance of the image can be seen everywhere today; specific images represent the world. These images bring hyperreality to the existing world order.

Vonnegut portrays the life of human beings in a slightly different manner than that of the Tralfamadorians. Billy points out that there are few technological advancements compared to Earthlings, including the lack of telegram facilities. However, they communicate with each other through symbols. However, they have a different system to read together, and none of the messages are connected, but all of them represent life and appear beautiful. The hyperreal element brought by Vonnegut here is the lack of beginning, middle, end, suspense, etc.

In contrast to linear human reading, Tralfamadorian communication is presented in several passages as a contemporaneous experience, illustrating the hyperreality in *Slaughterhouse-Five*. It reflects Baudrillard's idea of merging

representation and reality by obfuscating the lines between time and perception. The Tralfamadorian approach suggests a reality beyond human knowledge and resists traditional story forms. Vonnegut depicts: "There isn't any particular relationship between all the messages, except that the author has chosen them carefully, so that, when seen all at once, they produce an image of life that is beautiful and surprising and deep. There is no beginning, no middle, no end, no suspense, no moral, no causes, no effects. (*Slaughterhouse-Five* 72). Here, Billy compares Tralfamadorians with himself; they use many symbols to communicate. Their language or writing equals Billy's story; it has no beginning, middle, or end. It is not a suspense or thriller; no moral is to be conveyed, and no one can find cause and effect. Even though many spectacular scenes can be seen in it, it is full of images and symbols. Baudrillard points out that "What lends writing, fictional or theoretical, its intensity is the void, the nothingness running beneath the surface, the illusion of meaning, the ironic dimension of language, correlative with that of the facts themselves, which are never anything but what they are" (*The Perfect Crime* 98). Today, writings convey ideas, concepts, and knowledge and create illusions where people are perplexed.

After reaching another planet, everything is very different, and a surprise to Billy. He watches that their systems are not like human systems'. "Now he was indoors, next to an iron cookstove that was glowing cherry red. Dozens of teapots were boiling there. Some of them had whistles. And there was a witches' cauldron full of golden soup, the soup was thick. Primeval bubbles surfaced it with lethargical majesty as Billy Pilgrim stared" (*Slaughterhouse-Five* 78). Both World Wars brought deterioration to humanity; the badly stricken wars led many people to poverty and starvation; even Billy is weak both physically and mentally; he did not have enough food on Earth, and he, as well as his Earthly companions, have a deficiency of vitamins and minerals but his experience in Tralfamadore was quite different everything mainly the food is sufficient there; instead it is readily available there. Even though Billy is detached from everything, the people of Tralfamadore are very much friendly to Billy they did not do any harm to him. "Billy Pilgrim was on fire, having stood too close to the glowing stove. The hem of his little coat was burning. It was a quiet, patient sort of fire-like the burning of punk." (79). Not only the people

but even the nature of Tralfamadore itself is harmful, Billy reached near the fire, and it did not burn him. Here, Vonnegut exposes the vulnerable nature of Earthlings and human inventions.

As it has been mentioned, postmodern society rejected blind faith in God and religions. During modernism and even before that, God had been the center of all Western writings and thought, particularly Christianity and Christian principles, mainly the teaching of Jesus Christ. However, it was gradually rejected by critics and thinkers. Vonnegut's novel also reflects the same: "The visitor from outer space made a gift to Earth of a new Gospel. In it, Jesus really was a nobody and a pain in the neck to a lot of people with better connections than he had. He still got to say all the lovely and puzzling things he said in the other Gospels." (89). Vonnegut brings the opinion of the character Kilgore Trout, the author of *The Gospel from Outer Space*, that a visitor came from outer space to study Christianity. He found that Christians are cruel, and since the teaching of Christ is not implemented by his followers, he is nobody. About God and simulacrum, Baudrillard states: "The faculty simulacra have of effacing God from the conscience of man, and the destructive, annihilating truth that they allow to appear - that deep down God never existed, that only the simulacrum ever existed, even that God himself was never anything but his own simulacrum" (*Simulacra and Simulation* 4). Jesus Christ is part of the Christian Trinity; according to the Christian Trinity, God has three dimensions: Father, Son, and Holy Spirit. Jesus Christ is the second dimension, appearing in the world during his incarnation. For Baudrillard, this concept itself is Simulacrum. He states, "Space had in theory three dimensions, then Einstein came along and added a fourth: time. But time itself has three dimensions: present, past, and future. Religion added eternity, but God himself has three dimensions: Father, Son and Holy Spirit . . . so what then would the fourth dimension of God Himself be?" (*Fragments* 92). The Trinity has only three dimensions; the three dimensions of God bring imperfection in the concept of God, and it limits human understanding.

Sex and bodily desires are also themes of Vonnegut's novel. The visual media, as well as the internet, have contributed significantly to the hyper-realization of

human sexuality in the modern world. The porn industry is constantly dealing with hyperreality when it comes to sex today; the simulation of it is seen in the novel. The Tralfamadorians' view on sex highlights the fictitious nature of human values and undermines Earth's moral conceptions. It makes it difficult to distinguish between socially produced rules and biological inclination. The novel depicts: "They said their flying-saucer crews had identified no fewer than seven sexes on Earth, each essential to reproduction. Again: Billy couldn't possibly imagine what five of those seven sexes had to do with the making of a baby, since they were sexually active only in the fourth dimension" (*Slaughterhouse-Five* 93). The primary purpose of sex is for reproduction; while Billy was a young boy, he had been very innocent in sexuality; he did not know much about it; he thought that the only purpose of sex was to give birth. However, later, he realized that now it has been perverted; here, Tralfamadorians give him awareness about sex on Earth. Currently, human fantasy and imagination are incorporated into sexual relationships. It used to be considered taboo for men and women to discuss sex, but in the postmodern world, it is openly discussed. However, the hyperreal element of sexuality has appeared from reality. Many movies, web series, and websites exploit this, removing people from reality. According to Baudrillard, sex is an exchange of specific signs and symbols that already exist in our body; it is the manifestation of our desires; he states that "Sex is nothing but this rarefaction of a drive called desire on previously prepared in of in of zones. It is largely overtaken by the fan of symbolic wounds" (*Simulacra and Simulation* 112). Sex is not just a biological act or physical satisfaction; moreover, it has some psychological and emotional realm. Even sex and sexual desires are manifested through sure signs and symbols.

There has been a great deal of technological advancement since the Industrial Revolution. The development of technology accompanied the development of science. According to Baudrillard, modern technology causes and influences hyperreality. As a result of artificial intelligence, today's machines can act like human beings. Modern robots can precisely replace humans. In the new technology, technological devices replaced human labour and effort with technological devices. A second aspect of the materialism of the postmodern period was its treatment of

humans as machines. There are times when machines may replace humans in a posthuman environment. Vonnegut introduces this concept: "Lionel Merble was a machine. Tralfamadorians, of course, say that every creature and plant in the Universe is a machine. It amuses them that so many Earthlings are offended by the idea of being machines" (*Slaughterhouse-Five* 127). Lionel Merble is an alien being from Tralfamador, and he is considered a machine; for Tralfamadorians, all the creatures on the planet are machines. Vonnegut also attributes humans as machines. Humans make machines on Earth that perform better than humans; hence, machines are superior to humans. The idea of machines amuses or makes the Tralfamadorians happy, but it always offends the Earthlings. Vonnegut sarcastically states that human beings do not have openness or patience; they are always short-tempered about everything. Baudrillard also states that machines are equal to men in the functional process or can perform much better; he explains: "A world separates these two artificial beings. One is the theatrical mechanical and clockwork counterfeit of man where the technique is to submit everything to analogy and to the simulacrum-effect. The other is dominated by a technical principle where the machine has the upper hand, and where, with the machine, equivalence is established" (*Symbolic Exchange and Death* 53). Further, Baudrillard states: "The machine is the equivalent of man, appropriating him to itself as an equal in the unity of a functional process. This sums up the difference between first-and second-order simulacra" (53).

After returning from his war story, Billy and his friends worked at a Dresden factory; they used to make malt syrup in the factory. "The syrup was enriched with vitamins and minerals. The syrup was for pregnant women" (*Slaughterhouse-Five* 132). The syrup is a symbolic representation of war absurdities. Here, the syrup was produced for the health and nutrition of the pregnant women of Dresden, but, ironically, there were no pregnant women in Dresden. The government and other authorities are taking care of the pregnant women who are invisible in the country and city, but they are not doing anything for the health care of the soldiers who set apart their lives for the country; the syrup is depicted as the hypocrisies of the war. The novel states, "The syrup tasted like thin honey laced with hickory smoke, and everybody who worked in the factory secretly spooned it all day long. They weren't

pregnant, but they needed vitamins and minerals, too" (132). Due to their physical conditions, they suffer in the factory, and they all lose reality even though the factory's relevance and production are questioned as a mere simulation since there are no beneficiaries in the city. Even though there is no demand for the materials, production did not cease; Baudrillard explains:

> All material production is redoubled in the void (one of these simulacra factories even "really" failed, putting its own unemployed out of work a second time). That is simulation: not that the factories are fake, but precisely that they are real, hyperreal, and that because of this they return all "real" production, that of "serious" factories, to the same hyperreality. (*Simulacra and Simulation* 123)

Vonnegut wrote *Galapagos* in 1985 when technology had advanced significantly from that of wartime. Kurt Vonnegut adopts a technological perspective when discussing Darwin's evolution theory. The theory of evolution suggests that the human brain is evolving, and consequently, material development occurs on Earth. As science developed, transportation facilities and adventure journeys began to take place. Today, science explores the possibility of being migrated to another universe.  As a result of the use of technology, humanity was able to address more extraordinary issues. The postmodern period was a period when creative writers began writing science fiction. Many of these science fiction novels contained elements of hyperreality. As a result, the readers were able to think and experience differently. *Galapagos* narrates some unreal situations to a real copy, it is a pure simulation: "Human beings had much bigger brains back then than they do today, and so they could be beguiled by mysteries. One such mystery in 1986 was how so many creatures which could not swim great distances had reached the Galápagos Islands" (3). Galapagos Island is part of Ecuador, and it is considered the foremost wildlife place; Charles Darwin visited this place, and it inspired him for his theory 'of evolution', which is a simulation. Baudrillard explains that "The most difficult thing today, in the complex universe of science fiction, is to unravel what still complies (and a large part still does) with the imaginary of the second order, of the

productive/projective order, and what already comes from this vagueness of the imaginary, of this uncertainty proper to the third order of simulation" (*Simulacra and Simulation* 123).

During the postmodern period, the traditional view of sex has been completely transformed. In an open forum, writers began to discuss sexuality, and everything related to sexuality was vividly described. Using internet sources, people could exploit the hyperreal elements of sexuality. Humans strive for sexuality to reproduce and sustain themselves. Sexuality is an instinct in every individual. In the postmodern era, however, sex has been reduced to a matter of mere pleasure and enjoyment. Today, more than actual sex, people enjoy virtual sex, mainly through virtual reality: "The sexual prime for human males today, incidentally, comes at the age of six or so. When a six-year-old comes across a female in heat, there is no stopping him from engaging in sexual intercourse." (*Galapagos* 252). The novel states that human sexuality or the desire for sex begins from childhood onwards, even if it starts from six years old. Vonnegut does not make such a statement based on scientific proof, but he writes this based on the unique theme of the novel, i.e., Charles Darwin's Evolution. Sexuality is viewed differently by various communities and groups. A person's sexual drive is shaped by the norms and ethics provided by that community. Here, Vonnegut brings hyperreality to make human assumptions and convictions about sexuality.

*The Sirens of Titan* deals with space, time, and morality. In a postmodern context, this book explores the idea of free will, choice, and agency and takes them to extremes. As a result, the influence of hyperreality is evident. In this story, the protagonist, Malachi Constant, is the wealthiest man in the United States, and we usually believe wealth is the key to success. Wealthy people are supposed to be very happy, but the protagonist's life reveals that such feelings are unreal. It also affirms the postmodern thought that nothing is permanent after the protagonist, Malachi, loses everything, and his mental state remains unchanged. We would be affected by other people's choices, just as we would be affected by others' choices. In his fictional writing, Vonnegut uses hyperreality to convey many of the ideas and visions that he

had in his life. Philosophical, sceptical, religious, institutional, political, scientific, technological, posthumanism, and many other topics are covered in the novel. Not only is it a way of relating realities, but it also expresses hyperreality. This novel places a great deal of emphasis on the narrator's emotional state. It is even possible for a robot from a planet known as Salo to appear in this novel as a character.

The science fiction of postmodern literature almost always takes the reader to a world of imagination, allowing them to reflect on other realities. Many people had a trend and passion to explore unknown places during this period. The exploration of new places has been carried out since time immemorial by navigators, sailors, and travellers. It became a new trend in postmodern times to explore space, and many people began to do so. Even the possibility of life on another planet or galaxy became a keen interest. In response to such inquiries, the writers and narrators have added more hyperreal elements. Through *The Sirens of Titan* Vonnegut gives his account: "It is crucial to understand at what point in the history of punctual space exploration it was that Malachi Constant received the news of his prospective visits to Mars, Mercury, Earth, and Titan" (22). Here, the novel depicts that even before the technological advancements, people had the desire to explore space, the physical world, and metaphysical aspects, and nobody was in query for the exploration of the human mind. In a war-napped world, nobody is bothered by the ailing of the human mind. Baudrillard points out that "The conquest of space that follows that of the planet is equal to derealizing (dematerializing) human space, or to transferring it into a hyperreal of simulation." (*Simulacra and Simulation* 120). Science fiction has helped humans explore many strange places and spaces even it helped to experience a world of wonder and fantasies. Most science fiction walked before time and space. Baudrillard comments that "The models no longer constitute either transcendence or projection, they no longer constitute the imaginary in relation to the real, they are themselves an anticipation of the real, and thus leave no room for any sort of fictional anticipation - they are immanent, and thus leave no room for any kind of imaginary transcendence" (*Simulacra and Simulation* 119).

For those who experienced war, it was a frightening reality. It is impossible to regard the atrocities of the war as hyperreal, but the versions appear as hyperreal. The entire human race was adversely affected in the aftermath of the war. *The Sirens of Titan* gives such a war account that "The population of Phoebe at its height, according to Winston Niles Rumfoord's Pocket History of Mars, was eighty-seven thousand. Every soul and every structure in Phoebe was directly related to the war effort. The mass of Phoebe's workers was controlled just as the soldiers were controlled, by antennas under their skulls" (96). If a particular war takes place, it affects all the people who live in that place. War not only affects the people but also affects the entire system and structure; many people would die, and monumental buildings would fall. Antennas are symbols that indicate the controlling devices fixed in the skulls; it means their brains are being washed and controlled by outside forces, which may be military or political. Even though most people do not want to entertain violence and war, they are forced to take part in it actively or passively.

Generally, Vonnegut's writings are critical of the absurdity and stupidity of the war. During the war, he had several bitter experiences, which led him to dislike the conflict. Advocates and supporters of war always encouraged people to engage in war; even children were encouraged to participate; during the Crusades, this was a common practice. He condemns all sorts of war affairs; in *The Sirens of Titan,* he gives a sarcastic account of war affairs: "He was referring to the fact that antennas were not installed in the skulls of children until their fourteenth year. This was a matter of skull size. When a child reached his fourteenth birthday, he was sent to the hospital for the operation. His hair was shaved off, and the doctors and nurses joshed him about having entered adulthood". (103). Power and position bring uncertainty to the people since all governments, particularly capitalism, control them so that they will change reality according to their interests and power. Most governments propagate fake news as accurate for their motives. Baudrillard mentions that "Hyperreality and simulation are deterrents of every principle and every objective, they turn against power the deterrent that it used so well for such a long time" (*Simulacra and Simulation* 23).

It is common for postmodernism to discuss all types of development; it is not only concerned with material development but also with cognitive and intellectual development. Even though the intellect can consider extraordinary topics, it cannot consider the possibility of another universe or galaxy without the influence of hyperreality, for only then can it be constructed as a real world or order. Today, flying saucer has become a reality to many people; they do not think it is found or visible: "Once upon a time," said Rumfoord, "there was a man being carried from Earth to Mars in a flying saucer. He had volunteered for the Army of Mars, and already wore the dashing uniform of a lieutenant colonel in the Assault Infantry of that service" (*The Sirens of Titan* 113). One of the characters in the novel, a retired brigadier general, tells the story of a man who was taken from Earth to Mars by a flying saucer, and he volunteered for army service on Mars. The term 'once upon a time' indicates it is a copy of a fairy tale more over the journey toward another planet signifies human destiny and free will. Baudrillard says, "The great man-made simulacra pass from a universe of natural laws into a universe of forces and tensions, and today pass into a universe of structures and binary oppositions" (*Symbolic Exchange and Death* 57).

There is a machine man in the novel named Salo; he is a messenger from Tralfamadore and a lonely person; he came to Earth and was trapped on Earth due to his spaceship got wrecked, his features and appearance are mentioned in the novel:

> Salo had three light deer-like legs. His feet were of an extraordinarily interesting design, each being an inflatable sphere. By inflating these spheres to the size of German bat balls, Salo could walk on water. By reducing them to the size of golf balls, Salo could bound over hard surfaces at high speeds. When he deflated the spheres entirely, his feet became suction cups. Salo could walk up walls. (*The Sirens of Titan* 187)

Salo is a machine-made creature; he is the same as a robot. He has a strange appearance; his legs are like a deer, and his feet are of unique design. He can walk on the water; Jesus Christ was the only person who could walk on the water; even Salo is compared with Jesus Christ with certain symbolic expressions. He is a wonder for

humans since he can travel fast, even over hard surfaces. He is like Spiderman, so he can climb the walls. Here, Salo is attributed to many features and images. In most science fiction, similar machine-type creatures appear, and for the better understanding of the readers, they are compared to robots. Further, the novel depicts "Salo had no arms. Salo had three eyes, and his eyes could perceive not only the so-called visible spectrum, but infrared and ultraviolet and X-rays as well" (188). Marvelous phenomena surround our world; these can be represented through signs, symbols, and hyperreal elements. Baudrillard says about such robots, "The robot no longer interrogates appearance; its only truth is in its mechanical efficacy. It is no longer turned towards a resemblance with man, to whom furthermore it no longer bears comparison" (*Simulations* 94).

Baudrillard argues that today, we use a lot of signs and symbols to interact, communicate, entertain, and persuade; these all are simulations, and they are bound to be hyperreal. Everything has lost its originality. Vonnegut's intention in writing his novel was to educate his readers about the realities of the world. However, the readers would be perplexed by his writings because of the appearance of hyperreal elements. In the postmodern world of hyperreality, Vonnegut's concern is that: "The only suspense which remains is that of knowing how far the world can derealize itself before succumbing to its reality deficit or, conversely, how far it can hyperrealize itself before succumbing to an excess of reality (the point when, having become perfectly real, truer than true, it will fall into the clutches of total simulation)." (*The Perfect Crime* 4). Hyperreality exists everywhere, but our world remains the same. Vonnegut is a great American writer, and his novels have influenced readers worldwide. He was a notable postmodern writer, but his novels contained hyperreality due to symbols, signs, and images. "There's the intuitive sense that this world, our three-dimensional world, isn't perhaps as real as we think and that it perhaps doesn't need reality in order to exist. The image is an act of treachery against the reality principle; it reveals that principle isn't perhaps as solid as we think" (*Fragments* 92). Imagination brings good literature, but most of our imaginations are simulations, people copy it from other sources. In the words of Baudrillard: "A hyperreal henceforth sheltered from the imaginary, and from any distinction between the real

and the imaginary, leaving room only for the orbital recurrence of models and for the simulated generation of differences." (*Simulacra and Simulation* 2).

This chapter sheds light on Vonnegut's surreal settings and demonstrates how Baudrillard's ideas of simulacra and simulation are deeply ingrained in his novels. By dissecting the dynamic between hyperreality and reality, we have a more profound comprehension of the complexities that characterize Vonnegut's imaginative realms. The examination shows how Vonnegut challenges readers to consider their views of authenticity by enhancing the hyperreal experience with sarcasm and absurdity. By the time we reach the last chapter, we will have covered all the major socio-political and posthuman concerns in Vonnegut's writings, and we will have thoroughly examined how these themes relate to the theoretical frameworks that have been developed up to this point.

# Chapter 5: Socio-political and Posthuman Issues

During postmodernism, the spread of globalization and the rejection of eternal values resulted in a spark of celebration on the one hand and an indulgent attitude on the other. The friction of their intense life experiences burns those thrown out of the festival. A postmodern concept encompasses the distinct experiences of the multifaceted modern world. It appears that postmodernism has absorbed many aspects of the cyber age because of the spread of modern technology. As a result of complex human discourses, it has a sphere of exchange. "Nothing is wrong, and everything is right" (Green & Levithan) is the driving force behind the existence of the post-modern era. The human experience has been transformed throughout history into a consumable within the dynamic movements of the media, and the unconscious desire to indulge in new tastes in their charm typifies our contemporary world.

Do you possess a final truth? Who has the right to claim the absolute truth? Even scientific facts that have been submitted with conclusive proof are subject to change, not only spiritual truth but also moral truth, political truth, and even scientific truth that has been presented with the final proof. For this reason, even theists must accept postmodernism, at least in principle. While postmodernism, particularly Christianity, finds itself amid change, it is a challenging movement to defend. We are witnessing the new generation pretending to believe in God without understanding its meaning right before our eyes. Postmodernism is being realized by society beyond the realm of politics and religion. A pious culture with open arms embraces postmodernism. In other words, there is a difference in the response of different communities. Despite what one may claim, no one thinks independently. Our society has shaped us. There is no such thing as permanent truth. Having built it ourselves, carrying it ourselves, we have our own. During postmodernism, Western civilization's emphasis on power and reason has also fostered major horrors like colonialism, totalitarianism, and ethical relativism. This exposes the dubious foundations of progress and the unstable consequences of unbridled authority and reason. Stephen R. C Hicks, in his book *Explaining Postmodernism: Skepticism and Socialism from Rousseau to Foucault*, states: "But the pain of those horrors is neither inflicted, nor

suffered equally. Males, whites, and the rich have their hands on the whip of power, and they use it cruelly at the expense of women, racial minorities, and the poor" (3).

The contemporary world has experienced many changes on both political and social levels. Postmodern politics rejected traditional and modern politics and their ideologies. During this period, various forms of social reformation were carried out. Individuals began to develop their way of thinking regarding social and political issues. Education, culture, and economic changes influenced socio-political change during postmodernism. Every society has undergone specific social and political struggles after the Second World War, which has led to thinking of alternative options and development. Postmodern writers and thinkers have added new dimensions to society by this time. Kurt Vonnegut consistently referred to the socio-political issues of the postmodern age in his fictional writings. As a result of his fictional writings, he hoped to bring about radical societal changes.

The essential constituent of postmodernism is that it believes in the end of humanism. It developed from a pluralistic thought as an influence of postmodernism. It is against the concept that man is the center of the universe. It was against religious superstitions, especially against Christian dogmas. Michel Foucault, Judit Butler, Gregory, Carey Wolfe Bateson, Katherine Hayles, Kazuo Ishiguro, etc., are some influential personalities associated with posthumanism. Ihab Hassan, in his article "POSTModernISM," states, "Postmodernism may be a response, direct or oblique, to the Unimaginable which Modernism glimpsed only in its most prophetic moments. Certainly, it is not the Dehumanization of the Arts that concerns us now; it is rather the Denaturalization of the Planet and the End of Man" (23).

This chapter analyses socio-political and post-human concerns in the select novels of Kurt Vonnegut based on the Baudrillardian theory of 'disappearance.' According to Baudrillard, today, all the realities have disappeared due to the influence of hyperreality visible in technology, media, and communication. For Baudrillard, 'disappearance refers to the displacement of the real world by a hyperreal world of signs and symbols, which arouses uncertainty and disorientation in both individuals and societies' (*Simulacra and Simulation* 15).

*Mother Night* discusses social and political issues related to the postmodern condition. The artists and writers greatly influenced the public during this period, especially the war writers. The writers used their texts to depict human atrocities and vulnerabilities, while the painters and other artists depicted the social and political environment of the postmodern era through their works. During that time, science fiction became very popular, and cartoons and caricatures became very popular. It is through these platforms that social and political issues are discussed, revealed, criticized, and satirized. Most of the people realized the need for a peaceful world where there are no social and political issues: "You've got to write again,' he said. Just as daisies bloom as daisies and roses bloom as roses-you must bloom as a writer and I must bloom as a painter. Everything else about us is uninteresting" (*Mother Night* 39). Here, the novel's central character, Howard W. Campbell Jr., tells his wife Helga about the importance of their profession; a person's identity is closely related to his job or profession. Noe Campbell encourages his wife to continue her passion for writing, like his passion for painting. During postmodernism, particularly after the World War, people lost their interests and passion. It is a kind of disappearance of reality, as Baudrillard mentioned. Art and literature are integral to our culture and identity, but now everything has lost its essence. Baudrillard says in his interview, "Through a sort of displacement, I succeeded in seeing the phenomenon of the disappearance of our culture in a more grandiose, intense, and spectacular version" (*From Hyperreality to Disappearance* 21).

During World War II, Germany was experiencing various social and political tensions. Hitler and the Nazi government were on the lookout for Jews and sent them to concentration camps where many Jews were killed. Vonnegut points out these tensions in this novel: "Terror and torture were the provinces of other branches of the German police,' said Westlake. 'Werner Noth's own province was what is regarded in every big city as ordinary law and order" (*Mother Night* 71). Westlake, a liberated English prisoner of the war, tells how Germany undergoes a lot of social and political uncertainties. Werner Noth is a German police officer. His duty was to bring peace and order to his place, but his province was facing many political issues. During World War, Nazi regiments brought many uncertainties to the people. Some police

forces were carrying out government policies, but others were creating terror and torture among the people. The loss of reality appeared in the German force; in Baudrillardian words, it is 'disappearance'. Vonnegut may be criticizing a system in which referring to the primary causes of problems is less influential than their apparent disappearance, emphasizing the police force's solid efforts to maintain order in the face of social unrest. This exhibits a Baudrillardian concern about the simulation of social order at the cost of real societal well-being.

Germany's social and political chaos did not provide a conducive environment for writers and other social critics to live a peaceful life. Through many of his writings, Vonnegut often portrays this reality. In that situation, it would have been better to leave that country and go elsewhere for better opportunities and quality of life. However, due to political reasons at the time, most Jews were unable to do this. As a postmodern writer, Vonnegut was always disclosing his concerns to the world: "When you get out of this country with your girl, get yourself new surroundings, a new identity you'll start writing again,' he said, 'and you'll write ten times better than you ever did before. Think of the maturity you'll be bringing to your writing" (100). George Kraft, one of the secret agents in the novel, advises the protagonist, Campbell, to leave the United States with his wife. Kraft is encouraging Campbell to continue his writing interest after leaving New York. Kraft's words reflect that Campbell can write better if he disappears from his current state and takes on new surroundings and identity. Personal experiences and surroundings are always related to thoughts and reflections. Baudrillard states, "Disappearance is something completely different from death. Dying doesn't do any good. You still have to disappear. It is a mode assimilated to that of seduction. The death of meaning is not interesting in itself" (*Baudrillard Live* 105).

As Vonnegut puts it, the philosophy of life is that everyone should understand and fulfill their duties at various life stages. It would be possible to create a good social order and system if individuals led a good and planned lifestyle. As a result, a more favourable political atmosphere would be created. A person earns good knowledge and education during childhood and adolescence, contributing to

constructing a social network. During an individual's adulthood, he or she can significantly contribute to social change and progress. Old age is for rectification and contemplation; during this time, they can empower the world from their life experiences; his words in the novel follow: "Life is divided up into phases,' he said. Each one is very different from the others, and you have to be able to recognize what is expected of you in each phase. That's the secret of successful living" (*Mother Night* 105). Here, George Kraft tells the protagonist that life is divided into various phases; from each phase, reality disappears, and new forms occur. Life is not static; it always undergoes changes, and when something disappears, newness comes, and everybody should accept this reality. Accepting the changes in life and acting accordingly would lead to success. This principle is very relevant to political and social life. Baudrillard also states, "We can live and survive with the real world, with the reality principle. That's what we do in a way, but it's much more amusing to wager that reality doesn't exist! If you make the assumption that reality doesn't exist, then everything changes" *(Fragments* 41).

The United States was one of the world's most influential and dominant countries during World War II. During that period, political situations were also highly tense; many whites were persecuted for their political beliefs, and even patriots were rejected by their society. It was a pathetic situation and revealed the socio-political issues of that time; moreover, it was Vonnegut's concern to bring a better socio-political system, where the entire nation and world go towards progress, states: "Jones told, in the gathering darkness, of the intellectual and moral climate in America during the Second World War. He told of how patriotic, thoughtful white men were persecuted for their ideals, how, finally, almost all the American patriots were rotting in federal dungeons" (*Mother Night* 114). Here, Jones' account shows that there is a visible difference between America's social and political ideologies and reality. Americans believed in patriotism and national integrity, and during wartime, they propagated that they did everything for their socio-political development. The phrase 'rotting in federal dungeons' states that patriotism was insufficient to protect them from existing political ideologies and systems. Reality disappeared, and the social system faced conflicts and struggles. The moral climate of the war was very

pathetic; the authorities and military were very harsh towards the people. Various people neglected the real ethics and principles of the war, and as a result, it led to the disappearance of the ideologies and concepts.

Throughout the book, Vonnegut raises some questions regarding war-related social and political developments. In general, war makes the entire society poor, but there is also political reasoning behind each war. Arms manufacturers gain wealth and can sell large quantities of weapons to various countries, but this is a hidden agenda of many people worldwide. Another major social issue associated with the war is that it causes starvation to most of the population. The government would ration food during wartime, so many people would not be able to meet their basic needs. It would affect all other social systems, and even industrial production would be reduced; all these factors would lead to underdevelopment and poverty. The novel depicts, "Now then let me ask you, is the war making them richer or poorer? Do they eat better or worse than you under supposed rationing? Do they dress better or worse than you do? Do they seem to have more or less gasoline than you do?" (115). War does not affect everybody equally. Some people benefit from the war; here, certain questions are asked by the protagonist about the harsh realities of the war. Some people are getting better things during wartime, which is ironic and it brings the factors of disappearance; Baudrillard states that "We should have been suspicious about the disappearance of the declaration of war, the disappearance of the symbolic passage to the act, which already presaged the disappearance of the end of hostilities, then of the distinction between winners and losers" (*The Gulf War Did Not Take Place* 26).

Vonnegut had severe psychological trauma as a prisoner of war, much loneliness, and his physical condition was weakened because of his experiences as a prisoner of war. Despite these war experiences, he developed a solid social and political commitment because of these realizations. With his functional writing, he began to describe his hardships and atrocities, which gained him significant popularity as a war writer, particularly in the postmodernist era. Most of his writings gave new insights to the people who had been suffering from war atrocities: "It might be helpful in my defense to say that I broke into a cold sweat, or some such nonsense.

But I've always known what I did. I've always been able to live with what I did. How? Through that simple and widespread boon to modern mankind – schizophrenia" (*Mother Night* 116). Schizophrenia is a mental disarray that causes alienation and deprivation to a person; here, the protagonist expresses the disappearance of an inevitable reality. The originality of a human being is inclined to his normal mental state, but certain harsh realities of life lead to certain physical and mental deviations. In this instance, the condition serves as a filter or barrier to keep the person from facing the repercussions of their behaviour. In contrast to an objective, external truth, Baudrillard stresses the subjective character of reality, arguing that observations and understandings form reality. The speaker in the passage can accept the consequences of their acts despite the potentially severe circumstances, which is consistent with Baudrillard's theory that reality is a subjective and flexible concept.

Concerning war equipment and machinery, no one is likely to consider it as a non-generous business. Here, generosity does not matter. War promoters do not prefer sympathy, do not have many social commitments, have a political strategy during wartime, and conduct their business accordingly. There was a large-scale production of arms during the postmodern period. Many countries collected and stored deadly weapons. Vonnegut had a cynicism towards this, and the novel depicts: "Generosity doesn't amount to much in this business, he said. "The really good agents aren't interested in money at all. Would it make any difference to you if we gave you the back pay of a brigadier general?" (123). By analysing how generosity loses its traditional value, how the business context may involve simulations and hyperreal gestures, and how the emphasis on symbolic exchange displaces the direct relationship between financial reward and the quality of work, the passage can be examined through the lens of Baudrillard's theory of disappearance. This perspective makes a more thorough examination of the simulated and symbolic aspects of interactions in the given business environment possible. Baudrillard says, "This glorious movement called modernity did not lead us to a transmutation of all values, as we had once dreamed, but to a dissemination and involution of value which resulted in a state of utter confusion" (*Transpolitics, Transsexuality, Transaesthetics* 9).

In the novel, Jones, a neo-Nazi friend of Campbell, claims that their country has fallen into the hands of the wrong people. It is a political absurdity; their rulers are arrogant and rude; they do not bring social progress. Following the end of the Second World War, many countries faced the same problem, and it was a political issue. The wrong people or leaders created so many social issues; they beheaded many innocent people during that time; it was a political vulnerability; the novel gives the account: "This once-proud country of ours is falling into the hands of the wrong people,' said Jones. He nodded, and so did Father Keeley and the Black Fuehrer. 'And, before it gets back on the right track,' said Jones, 'some heads are going to roll" (*Mother Night* 145). According to Baudrillard, political discourse in modern culture is frequently characterized by the loss of meaning. The line "this once-proud country of ours is falling into the hands of the wrong people" in the chapter alludes to displeasure with the political establishment as it stands. It is possible to interpret the statement "some heads are going to roll" as a kind of symbolic violence that expresses a desire for drastic change, or the massacre of people thought to be accountable for the nation's seeming regression. This illustrates a circumstance in which the symbolic act of violence is intended to cover up or replace the absence of apparent fixes or constructive improvement techniques. Baudrillard's disappearance theory can be used to analyse the passage by looking at the lack of clarity in political discourse, the implied symbolic violence in the call for change, the simulation of power dynamics, and the disconnection from the actual effects of radical political actions.

The political power and social status will change the people a lot, for the power and position sometimes lead people to turn to cruel people, especially the political leaders and the people in power: "Why else would people change so much?' he said. 'My brother was over in Japan, and he said the Japanese were the nicest people he ever met, and it was the Japanese who'd killed our father! Think about that for a minute" (154). The narrator in the novel raises the subject of why people change so much and questions the noticeable shift in behaviour. The metaphorical question suggests that there are no reliable points of reference and suggests a state of confusion or an inability to identify precise meanings in human behaviour. The conflict between the depiction of the Japanese as the kindest people and their association with the

speaker's father's murder is brought to light by the brother's account of his experiences in Japan. This contributes to the loss of distinct and stable symbols by reflecting that national or cultural identities are not set in stone and are open to many interpretations. The speaker's observation that, despite being connected to a horrific incident, Japanese people are the kindest people points to a type of cultural simulacrum. The historical event of the father's passing may have been supplanted or eclipsed by the synthetic image of the Japanese people as "nice." The quote challenges a foolish vision of "us versus them" or good vs evil, and Baudrillard undermines binary oppositions. The speaker challenges the binary distinction between friend and enemy, good and bad, contributing to eliminating clear-cut categories. At the same time, the Japanese are seen as the nicest people and as the ones who killed the speaker's father.

Throughout his career, Vonnegut has always been a proponent of pacifism, and it is one of his social concerns that all people live in harmony and peace. People have different attitudes towards this social commitment. Some people create simple reasons for hatred and conflict. These people are cynical and cannot find any positive aspect of anything. It is unjust that people hate each other based on caste, colour, creed, race, etc. Many claim to believe in God, yet they discriminate against those who do not believe in God. As a matter of religious belief, people should not raise any social or political issues; however, a close examination of Vonnegut reveals that the more religious a person is, the crueler he is. Historically, this is a situation that occurs in society regularly. Hence, postmodernism questions the existence and the essence of God, Vonnegut expresses his concern: "There are plenty of good reasons for fighting,' I said, 'but no good reason ever to hate without reservation, to imagine that God Almighty Himself hates with you, too. Where's evil? It's that large part of every man that wants to hate without limit, that wants to hate with God on his side" (164). The speaker raises the question of where evil originates and examines the notion of unreserved hatred. This implies an acceptance of the blurring of moral borders and the difficulty of giving definitive definitions to ideas like good and evil. The verse criticizes hatred because God is like us in our hatred. It is possible to view this as a simulation of moral absolutes, in which people create or accept absolute moral perspectives without making a clear connection to an objective reality. The

appearance of God endorsing hatred reflects the erosion of a fundamental moral basis. The passage mentions issues about the location of evil, implying that it is found in the part of every human being that desires unbridled hatred. This ambiguity is consistent with Baudrillard's thesis regarding the subjective character of interpretations and the vanishing of definitive meanings. The statement emphasizes how difficult it is to define evil because it admits that it may not have a permanent, objective existence but is influenced by personal viewpoints and motives. The claim that people find all forms of ugly beauty adds another complexity to the analysis. According to Baudrillard's theory, signs and symbols have a seductive quality. The appeal to ugliness could be interpreted as a symbolizing the attractiveness of manufactured or synthetic pictures that take the place of real, unmediated experiences. Baudrillard says, "When everything is aesthetic, nothing is either beautiful or ugly any longer, and art itself disappears." ("Transpolitics, Transsexuality, Transaesthetics" 10).

In the novel *Cat's Cradle*, Vonnegut emphasizes his intention to discuss the social aspects rather than the technical aspects of the explosion. This experience is intended to be subjective rather than objective. He is not going to discuss his war experiences from the point of view of a war expert, but he is going to explain it from the point of view of a baby; by saying so, he is focusing on the social cost and social issues of the war, this sort of social concern is always depicting in his novels, his words follows: "I realize that you were very young when the bomb was dropped, which is all to the good. My book is going to emphasize the human rather than the technical side of the bomb, so recollections of the day through the eyes of a "Baby," if you'll pardon the expression, would fit in perfectly" (5). Here, the protagonist brings forth specific reflections based on the war. This quotation from the author recognizes the possible discomfort involved with the phrase "Baby" and admits that it is used with a certain amount of irony or forgiveness. This reflects the loss of precise, unambiguous language and the recognition that the phrase may have many personal interpretations. The emphasis on the "human rather than the technical side of the bomb" is meant to simulate what it would be like for people to survive such a disastrous occurrence.

Vonnegut advises gaining knowledge because knowledge is power, the most potent weapon in the universe. There is Nothing generous about it: "New knowledge is the most valuable commodity on earth. The more truth we have to work with, the richer we become" (29). Vonnegut's emphasis on fresh information as the most precious resource raises questions about society's value on knowledge and the truth, which are socio-political issues. In a culture where knowledge is commodified, questions of who controls and how knowledge is accessed may arise. A situation where the symbolic representation of knowledge and truth takes precedence over the actual search for genuine understanding could result from the emphasis on knowledge as a commodity. The emphasis on learning new things suggests that human understanding is constantly evolving, which could expand human potential. Fixed categories may become less distinct as the line between what is conventionally understood as human understanding and the unknown or non-human becomes hazier. The implication of Vonnegut's statement that "the more truth we have to work with, the richer we become" is that truth and riches are positively correlated. Although this could represent an idealistic perspective on the connection between wealth and knowledge, it also raises the possibility of simulating reality to obtain financial advantage. Lyotard in his work *The Postmodern Condition: A Report on Knowledge* he states "Knowledge [savoir] in general cannot be reduced to science, nor even to learning [connaissance]. Learning is the set of statements which, to the exclusion of all other statements, denote or describe objects and may be declared true or false. Science is a subset of learning" (18).

The Bokonon religion is introduced in *Cat's Cradle*. In the Bokonon religion, violence is condemned, and peace and harmony are emphasized. This religion always promotes a sound social system; if there is a good society, it will make a good nation. Hence, according to Bokonon religion, evil should be defeated by good, and it is the responsibility of all the Bokononists to achieve the social good; he says: "It was the belief of Bokonon that good societies could be built only by pitting good against evil, and by keeping the tension between the two high at all times" (73). Kurt Vonnegut expresses a socio-political worry about the construction of good societies in this quotation, where he pits good against evil. Through the character of Bokonon,

Vonnegut contends that it is crucial to keep these opposing forces in tension. Applying Baudrillard's disappearance theory to this analysis makes it clear that the emphasis on ongoing tension is consistent with the vanishing of stable distinctions. Instead of being fixed categories, the binary opposition of good and evil becomes a dynamic simulation that blurs the lines between traditional moral absolutes. This shows disapproval of distorted moral theories and the establishment of social relations' sophisticated, artificial structure.

Vonnegut envisioned everyone having equal status, power, and financial circumstances in an idealistic society. In such an idealistic society, the social system would be updated, and social inequalities would be eliminated. In an advanced social system, all should be treated as equal, and there should not be any discrimination; in his novel, he points out it from history: "During the idealistic phase of McCabe's and Johnson's reorganization of San Lorenzo, it was announced that the country's total income would be divided among all adult persons in equal shares,' wrote Philip Castle. The first and only time this was tried, each share came to between six and seven dollars" (95). Kurt Vonnegut expresses socio-political worries in this comment about San Lorenzo's endeavour to equalize income - Vonnegut satires utopian attempts at restructuring, emphasizing the inequality between thrusting goals and real-world results. Using Baudrillard's theory of disappearance to analyse this, it is possible to see how the endeavour to equalise income represents both the imitation of egalitarian ideals and the disappearance of true economic equality. The disparity between the planned equitable shares and the little actual share represents the loss of tangible significance in socio-political endeavours. The search for an idealized society turns into a simulation highlighting the difficulties in transforming utopian ideals into real, reasonable results in the complicated web of social institutions.

His novel uses satire and comic elements to criticize social evils. Vonnegut is opposed to all religions, and in *Cat's Cradle*, he introduces a new religion to expose the follies of all existing religious beliefs and practices. By that time, Christianity dominated the religious landscape. The Lord Jesus Christ washed his disciples' feet as a sign of simplicity and love to set an example for all of us. Jesus Christ advised his

disciples to do the same for each other to promote unity and love. Here in this novel, Vonnegut says that it is impossible to Bokononists with another person without loving the person, and he brings up the hypocrisy of the people related to faith and religion; his words are as follows: "We Bokononists believe that it is impossible to be sole-to-sole with another person without loving the person, provided the feet of both persons are clean and nicely tended" (112). This quote from *Cat's Cradle* demonstrates how the Bokononist viewpoint emphasizes sociopolitical themes. The focus on how hygiene and cleanliness are essential for reciprocal love reflects opportunity and bonds in society. Using Baudrillard's disappearance theory to analyse this, we can see that the cleanliness requirement imitates an actual link. According to Baudrillard, appearances frequently serve as substitutes for the real; in this sense, appearances are reduced to a faked requirement for love. This reflects a socio-political anxiety regarding the superficiality of societal norms.

Another character in the novel, Dr. Hoenikker, is a busy man in the lab with his experiments and inventions, and his children provide a clear account of him in the novel while he is conducting his experiments, even without sleep for days. However, Vonnegut presents a social criticism, stating that Dr. Hoenikker had not done it for social development but for the development of the atomic bomb, which destroyed many lives: The novel states: "Father worked without sleep for days, worked not only without sleep but without saving many lives, either" (115). Kurt Vonnegut's picture of a father labouring nonstop without saving lives highlights socio-political issues in this quotation. When examined through the lens of Baudrillard's disappearance theory, it implies that true efficacy in the workplace and social structures has vanished. The emphasis on work that has no real impact highlights a social problem by reflecting a critique of institutions where the simulation of effort and productivity takes precedence above the progress or preservation of life.

It is heartbreaking to see the socio-political effects of war; all wars have resulted in the death of millions of innocent people, including children. According to Vonnegut, no country can bring or promote peace without thinking of love. The war has a political aspect in that most countries promote it for political reasons, primarily

to obtain power and dominance. The great thing about love is that it can bring about social and political change. All the postmodern writers strongly believed that war would bring social destruction; the novel advocates:

> 'And children murdered in war...
>
> And any country at all.
>
> Think of peace.
>
> Think of brotherly love.
>
> Think of plenty.
>
> Think of what a paradise this world would be if men were kind and wise. (183)

Concerns about socio-politics are reflected in the call for peace and brotherly love. When viewed via disappearance theory, the emphasis on picturing a society devoid of conflict and cruelty is symbolic of a wish for these things to vanish. However, as ideals and simulations frequently replace actual actions, Baudrillard would contend that envisioning such a utopia may contribute to the disappearance of actual social change.

The written word and literature are good tools for educating the public about various realities and bringing various social and political issues to the public's attention. Concerns, Vonnegut depicted, "If I were a younger man, I would write a history of human stupidity, and I would climb to the top of Mount McCabe and lie down on my back with my history for a pillow; and I would take from the ground some of the blue-white poison that makes statues of men; and I would make a statue of myself, lying on my back, grinning horribly, and thumbing my nose at You Know Who" (206). Sociopolitical issues are reflected in the desire to sculpt a statue and chronicle a history of human ignorance. When analysed using Baudrillard's theory, it represents a desire for change and a critical assessment of society's failings. Making a

statue of oneself challenges traditional ego expression and is considered a posthuman gesture. However, as symbolic gestures frequently replace meaningful activities, Baudrillard may counter that this act—a simulated rebellion—contributes to the disappearance of true societal revolution.

*Slaughterhouse-Five* is also called 'Children's Crusades.' That name itself reveals some socio-political concerns by Kurt Vonnegut. Both World Wars brought many social and political changes, particularly World War II. The post-war period was an adamant time for everyone. Vonnegut states, "World War Two had certainly made everybody very tough" (9). When analysed using Baudrillard's disappearance theory, it points to a shift in society where the lines separating resistance and vulnerability have become hazier due to the brutal realities of war. Since societal norms change in reaction to the simulation of toughness, Baudrillard would contend that toughness—a reaction to the harsh conditions of war—contributes to the disappearance of authentic human experiences by potentially obscuring real emotions and vulnerabilities in a postwar world after the war social systems changed in every country, especially in the war-affected countries. New political ideologies originated, new world orders and alliances took place, and new sovereign states formed. Vonnegut's writings always echo these concerns.

There were massacres during World War II, particularly in Germany, which Vonnegut had witnessed first-hand. It is an important social responsibility to prevent war and massacre, and most of his novels and other writings advocate against it and encourage the reader to do the same. He has always been concerned that there should not be another war as a war victim. War will bring a lot of social disorder and chaos, he advocates: "I have told my sons that they are not under any circumstances to take part in massacres, and that the news of massacres of enemies is not to fill them with satisfaction or glee. I have also told them not to work for companies which make massacre machinery, and to express contempt for people who think we need machinery like that" (16). When viewed through the lens of Baudrillard's disappearance theory, the emphasis on abstaining from massacres and voicing disdain for those who create "massacre machinery" points to a society in which the use of

violence is commercialized. According to Baudrillard, this is an effort to keep ethical issues from becoming obsolete in the face of contemporary weaponry's dehumanizing and mimicked capabilities. Here, Vonnegut advocates not only his sons but also all readers not to take part in any massacre or violence, even if enemies die in any massacre and hear the news, then do not feel happy about it. Even though he advocates that he does not work in any company that manufactures deadly weapons, these all are his social concerns.

Billy Pilgrim listened to a speech by a major, and he explained some of the political agendas of Americans during the Vietnam War. As the war in Vietnam was much discussed and criticized worldwide, Vonnegut also expressed his concern regarding this subject. The novel expresses: "He said that Americans had no choice but to keep fighting in Vietnam until they achieved victory or until the Communists realized that they could not force their way of life on weak countries" (49). The Major's viewpoint on the Vietnam War corresponds to a socio-political concern consistent with Baudrillardian theory by expressing a militaristic viewpoint. The conviction that dispute is necessary for ideological domination is echoed by the assertion of fighting nonstop until victory is achieved or the opposition is forced to give up its ideology. Vonnegut may be criticizing the risky disappearance of alternate diplomatic solutions and supporting a confrontational strategy that risks erasing complex conversations in favour of a narrow and perhaps harmful quest for success.

In the novel, Billy Pilgrim explains the politics of colours: "Blue is for the American sky, Campbell was saying. 'White is for the race that pioneered the continent, drained the swamps and cleared the forests and built the roads and bridges. Red is for the blood of American patriots which was shed so gladly in years gone by" (134). This passage from Kurt Vonnegut's novel highlights sociopolitical themes by correlating colours with American ideals. When examined using Baudrillard's disappearance theory, the symbolic use of colour denotes a phony sense of national identity and patriotism. According to Baudrillard, these symbolic actions erode authentic historical narratives and personal experiences by distilling complicated sociopolitical situations into a symbolic and limited palette. A blue sky symbolizes

the superiority and dominance of the American people. In contrast, a white sky represents the white race, which normally believes they are superior and has brought development to the world. This colour represents the blood of American patriots who shed their blood to support their nation's political development. Baudrillard says, "It has disappeared in a symbolic pact through which it is distinguished from the pure and simple production of aesthetic values that we know by the name of culture; i.e., art is now an infinite proliferation of signs, an infinite recycling of forms, past or present." ("Transpolitics, Transsexuality, Transaesthetics" 10).

When this novel was written, the world was experiencing a great deal of tension and chaos due to the Cold War. During World War time, Americans and Russians were good friends, but later, the political views entirely changed the previous alliance and equations; Vonnegut always wanted to bring world peace and healthy social relationships; the novel says: "Derby spoke movingly of the American form of government, with freedom and justice and opportunities and fair play for all. He said there wasn't a man there who wouldn't gladly die for those ideals. He spoke of the brotherhood between the American and the Russian people" (*Slaughterhouse-Five* 135).

Derby, the character, talks about the principles of American democracy, liberty, fairness, and a sense of world unity. Examined via the lens of Baudrillard's disappearance theory, the discourse is seen to represent the socio-political concerns of the day, encouraging a semblance of common ideals and patriotism in opposition to Nazism. According to Baudrillard, this kind of speech creates a manufactured narrative of idealized cooperation, which helps to obscure objective political complexity.

Every war has a political purpose; during the war, the head of the nation claims it is necessary to defend the nation. However, Vonnegut strongly opposes all the intentions of the war, regardless of whether it is military or political. In writing his book, he hopes that his readers will be able to comprehend the harsh realities of war. Social and economic growth cannot be achieved through war; rather, many nations will experience great hardship. "That the bombing of Dresden was a great tragedy

none can deny. That it was really a military necessity few, after reading this book, will believe. It was one of those terrible things that sometimes happen in wartime, brought about by an unfortunate combination of circumstances" (154). Social and political worries about the World War II bombardment of Dresden are reflected in the story. When examined using Baudrillard's disappearance theory, it reveals how difficult it is to make moral decisions during warfare. The argument that those who supported the bombing were not intrinsically cruel or immoral but rather were separated from the terrible realities is consistent with Baudrillard's theory regarding the elimination of moral boundaries in war simulations.

It is evident throughout Billy's life that Vonnegut believes war to be a social evil. He was suffering from some mental trauma because he participated in the war and had bitter experiences during it. Vonnegut says it was a trick to insist that he do so since the socio-political climate after the war was not conducive for an average person; Vonnegut's novel also contains much political satire. "Echolalia is a mental disease which makes people immediately repeat things that well people around them say. But Billy didn't really have it. Rumfoord simply insisted, for his own comfort, that Billy had it" (158). By depicting Billy as an annoyance and using the concept of echolalia to support his wish for Billy's death, Rumfoord's character dehumanizes and contempts Billy. This shows how practical factors cause empathy and understanding to disappear. A critique of a culture where dehumanization eliminates inconvenient elements for the sake of apparent rationality, reducing an individual to a label helps eliminate actual connection. Baudrillard says, "Since the sexual and social horizon of the other has virtually disappeared and since the mental horizon of the individual has shrunk to the manipulatory dimension of its images and its screens, the modem individual has, therefore, all that he/she needs." ("Transpolitics, Transsexuality, Transaesthetics" 17).

*Galapagos* is the next novel by Vonnegut, and it is considered a science fiction novel dealing with specific social and political situations. A significant change occurred in the world's economic structure before postmodernism because of the great depression. Many countries took precautions and adopted new economic policies and

political positions to create a new world order. The governments promoted different paper currencies as part of the development of new economic systems. In the novel, Vonnegut explains: "Mexico and Chile and Brazil and Argentina were likewise bankrupt-and Indonesia and the Philippines and Pakistan and India and Thailand and Italy and Ireland and Belgium and Turkey. Whole nations were suddenly in the same situation as the San Mateo, unable to buy with their paper money and coins" (*Galapagos* 24). The global economic collapse indicates a concern about the socio-political system; the economy is always related to socio-political affairs. In Vonnegut's scenario, other nations such as Mexico, Chile, Brazil, and others go bankrupt, making their currencies and future payment pledges useless. People's negation to trade necessities of existence for tokens of riches generates doubt about the value that society places on money. This is consistent with Baudrillard's theory of disappearance, which holds that money's symbolic significance prevails over its real value. It causes a crisis where the once-undeniable value of paper wealth disappears, causing a general awakening to the false nature of economic systems. This element highlights the inferences of existing in a world where financial arrangements and representations are divorced from material possessions, casting doubt on the definition of true wealth and highlighting the risk associated with depending merely on symbolic representations within intricate socio-economic outlines.

Earth is filled with a wide variety of resources, but many people do not have access to as many as they need. This constitutes a form of social inequality. P.B. Shelley has said that the rich become richer while the poor become poorer. In Marxist theory, all these things were discussed in detail, including the fact that the wealthiest people in the world possess most of the wealth. This novel was also written during the Vietnam War as part of a terrible incident involving the United States. All this chaos and war resulted in many social issues; Vonnegut depicts: "There was still plenty of food and fuel and so on for all the human beings on the planet, as numerous as they had become, but millions upon millions of them were starting to starve to death now" (24). Millions of people risk famine as a catastrophe arises despite abundant necessary resources. Vonnegut highlights a variance between distribution and abundance in his critique of a society where resources are visible, yet fair access is disappearing.

According to Baudrillard, this is an example of a simulation in which the symbolic appearance of wealth masks the loss of actual access to essential resources. The complexity of contemporary society, where the real and the virtual coexist and frequently mask the genuine nature of socio-political issues, is highlighted.

Even after the war, people continued harming themselves. Vonnegut criticizes this social chaos by stating that a visitor from another planet would be astonished by the things happening on Earth. People are killing one another, harming each other, and creating a lot of confusion and chaos. "From the violence people were doing to themselves and each other, and to all other living things, for that matter, a visitor from another planet might have assumed that the environment had gone haywire, and that the people were in such a frenzy because Nature was about to kill them all" (25). According to Vonnegut, extreme violence and hysteria among people could give the intuition that their surroundings are becoming dangerous to outsiders. This critique of society covers the effects of ecological deterioration and the loss of a harmonious relationship with nature. The passage emphasizes how critical it is to acknowledge and act against the damaging effects of human activity on the ecosystem before the effects become irreversible.

Several social changes were brought about because of postmodernism, including globalization and liberalization. It affected the lifestyle and culture of people living in the postmodern era. Vonnegut conveys the changing political situation through the novel "That anachronism did not prevent his having vivid memories of the terrible things his government had made him do to so-called lower animals. As he told it, he worked virtually unassisted, first driving stakes into the ground all over the atoll, and then tying different sorts of animals to the stakes. "I guess they chose me", he said "because animals have always trusted me" (41). The protagonist's association with horrific experiments echoes Baudrillard's theory that realities can be altered or erased, exposing a state of society where the moral line between humans and animals disappears. Vonnegut's critique incorporates a system in which the eradication of moral considerations in the name of advancement leads to

the dehumanization of people and the deterioration of moral principles in providing state objectives.

During the postmodernist period, international trade and business flourished, and many people began migrating from one country to another in search of better economic opportunities and living conditions. It was a common trend during the postmodern period. During this time, drug use became a widespread occurrence, which resulted in many social problems, terrorism, and other forms of political conflict. Still, these tensions persist across the globe, as Vonnegut describes, "What had happened was that the San Mateo's owners had received a large number of United States dollars in exchange for Colombian cocaine, and smuggled those dollars into Ecuador, where they were traded not only for diesel fuel, but for the most precious commodity of all, which was food, which was fuel for human beings" (148). The narration highlights the paradox of global trade: the purchase of necessities like food and fuel is financed by the exchange of US dollars gained through illicit means. In his criticism of the system, Vonnegut focuses on the complicated relationship between commerce, morality, and survival in a biased socio-political landscape. He states that eliminating moral hesitations surrounding illegal transactions indicates a society prepared to put immediate needs ahead of the moral implications of criminal decisions.

While there are still some war-loving communities in the world, Vonnegut and other postmodern writers used to write against such individuals. Our political system always supports the people with power and skill. When the United States used nuclear weapons during the Second World War, they were praised for their invention and dominance. Later, when other countries attempted to make nuclear weapons, they were strictly forbidden and warned by the countries in possession. Vonnegut depicts this in the novel.

> This new explosive was regarded as a great boon to big-brained
> military scientists. As long as they killed people with conventional
> rather than nuclear weapons, they were praised as humanitarian
> statesmen. As long as they did not use nuclear weapons, it appeared,

> nobody was going to give the right name to all the killing that had been
> going on since the end of the Second World War, which was surely
> "World War Three". (156)

Vonnegut reveals the contradiction in which conventional warfare is lauded as humane despite the significant casualty toll, criticizing the language avoidance around the battle. The phrase "World War Three" has disappeared from use, symbolizing a social trend to minimize the gravity of wars that do not involve nuclear weapons. This is coherent with Baudrillard's theory that language and perception can hide the actual nature of events, making it possible for moral criticism to vanish in the never-ending search for military progress.

There is a social fact that the wounds caused by war cannot be easily cured, as far as humanity is concerned. There was a great deal of vulnerability to the wounds of the Second World War, particularly the massacres such as the Holocaust. It was a tremendous wound to humanity, and specifically to the Jewish people all over the globe. Vonnegut had this concern, and he writes: "As far as humanity was concerned, all wounds were about to become very permanent. And high explosives weren't going to be a branch of show business anymore" (255). According to Vonnegut, there must be a breaking point where the destruction caused by war goes beyond show and amusement. The elimination of high explosives as a theatre gimmick highlights a shift in society's perception of the seriousness of violence and its permanent effects. This is coherent with Baudrillard's theory that some events can break free from simulation and force a face-to-face interaction with the harsh reality they mask.

Despite many war atrocities in the world, humanity has not learned a proper lesson from them. As they make destructive weapons again today, political parties are attempting to gain power and conducting various riots and movements, but the possibility of World War III still exists. In Vonnegut's view, it is the responsibility of all humans to eradicate such situations from the world, and the entire nation must stand together in unity and integrity, knowing the reality of such situations. All social and political issues and chaos will be eradicated because of this. He says that still some people are planning to bring restlessness and imbalance to our society: "And

then, as though in trances, the people would really do it-have slaves fight each other to the death in the Colosseum, or burn people alive in the public square for holding opinions which were locally unpopular, or build factories whose only purpose was to kill people in industrial quantities, or to blow up whole cities, and on and on" (291). Vonnegut emphasizes how moral issues are ignored to achieve social norms and goals. The reference to violent past customs, such as mass murder and gladiatorial warfare, illustrates a pattern of complicity in and tolerance of atrocities. This is consistent with Baudrillard's theory that some actions normalize, blending into the background of daily existence and exposing a social tendency to commit horrible deeds without a shared understanding of their severe moral consequences.

*The Sirens of Titan* is Vonnegut's next novel, where we discover specific socio-political concerns. In the aftermath of the Second World War, unemployment was prevalent worldwide, including in the United States. Various countries took steps to overcome this unemployment issue when America was engaged in space exploration, primarily due to its socio-political importance. Vonnegut criticizes this step in a satirical manner to explain social commitment:  "The President of the United States is announcing a New Age of Space to relieve unemployment. Billions of dollars are going to be spent on unmanned space ships, just to make work" (42). The President's declaration of a New Age of Space to reduce unemployment reflects posthuman and sociopolitical worries. The emphasis on spending billions on unmanned spaceships as a kind of effort focuses on the simulation of economic advancement and societal involvement when examined through the lens of Baudrillard's disappearance theory. Baudrillard would assert that this highlights a posthuman dependence on symbolic gestures and technology simulations, which may not address the underlying socio-economic difficulties and adds to the loss of natural solutions to unemployment.

The world's population increased during the post-modern period, particularly in non-war-affected and third-world countries. Vonnegut was concerned that if the population increased too much, the Earth would not be able to support everyone, so people needed to look for other universes or spaces to settle in. He narrates: "In the

next twenty years, the world's population is going to double, and all those billions of new people are going to need things to sit down on, so you just hang on to those cheers. Meanwhile, why don't you forget about those cheers in the wirehouse and think about progress in space?" (43). The cheer manufacturer's obsession with excess inventory represents a culture that prioritizes short-term financial worries over the frightening problems of population expansion. Vonnegut criticizes a society in which a concern with surplus commodities conceals the loss of more significant concepts, such as the need for sustainable advancement in space. This illustrates Baudrillard's theory that demanding, material issues typically cause important factors that are essential for the long-term welfare of society to vanish. The plan to concentrate on space exploration signifies a hint of economic optimism, leading to absolute erasure concerning population expansion and resource management. This could result in a pretend sense of advancement that suppresses underlying socio-economic complexities and resource limitations.

Postmodernism also addresses a certain level of social status. During modernism, people were judged based on their appearance and behaviour. However, people were less concerned about their appearance during the postmodern period. Instead, they were primarily evaluated based on their social status, income, and social influence. Vonnegut, in his novel, states: "When a man in a modern army is broken from field grade to private, it is likely that he will be old for a private, and that his comrades in arms, once they get used to the fact that he isn't an officer any more, will, out of respect for his failing legs, eyes and wind, call him something like Pops, or Gramps, or Unk" (69). A man's promotion from field-grade officer to private emphasizes the changing dynamics within the military by representing a loss of rank and power. Accepting endearing monikers, such as "Pops or Gramps," indicates a cultural trend to minimize the psychological effects of such overviews, eliminating the person's prior identity and status. This is consistent with Baudrillard's theory that institutional institutions might play a role in the disappearance of individual agency and identity in a larger social context.

It is ridiculous in the novel our political and military system for defense; with the hyperreal narration, Vonnegut claims that Mars has an excellent political and military system: The advantages of a system of secret commanders are evident. "Any rebellion within the Army of Mars would be directed against the wrong people. Furthermore, in time of war, the enemy could exterminate the entire Martian officer class without disturbing the Army of Mars in the least" (83). The statement emphasizes a simulated internal rebellion in which established systems become meaningless in the face of outside dangers. According to Vonnegut, any agitation by the lower ranks would be foolish because the real power is dominated by an outside force that can remove the officer class. This condition represents a state of society in which the possibility of internal disagreement is repressed or mishandled, leading to the decline of legitimate opposition to authority. The exploitation of power dynamics, where the appearance of rebellion hides the fundamental weaknesses in the system and asserts a misleading status quo, is highlighted by Baudrillard's theory.

In Lyotard's point of view, the inhuman nature of humans, as well as science and technology, led to the thought of posthumanism. Many scholars and writers stated that post-humanism originated as a response to a human-dominated world, "The human, in short, is absolutely distinct from the inhuman over which it towers in a position of natural supremacy" (Badmington 18). Humanism may end as it transforms into something one must helplessly call posthumanism. Ihab Hassan in his seminal essay "Prometheus as Performer: Toward a Posthumanist Culture?" writes:

> We need to understand that the human form—including human desire and all its external representations—may be changing radically, and thus must be revisioned. We need to understand that five hundred years of humanism may be coming to an end, as humanism transforms itself into something that we must helplessly call posthumanism. (843)

Jean-François Lyotard considers it as an essence of postmodernism; he says: "the rewriting of some of the features claimed by modernity, and first of all modernity's claim to ground its legitimacy on the project of liberating humanity as a whole through science and technology" ("Rewriting Modernity" 34).

After World War II, the entire world witnessed human suffering and atrocities. Some people became compassionate. They wanted to end this chaos, so they started the post-human approach. "We might call this the myth of essential and universal Man: essential, because humanity – human-ness – is the inseparable and central essence, the defining quality, of human beings; universal, because that essential humanity is shared by all human beings, of whatever time and space" (Davies 24). Hyper-empathetic people are post-humans because they want to overcome human suffering. With the development of science and technology, people thought that posthuman bodies could be kept alive through machines, nanotechnology, and the dominance of artificial intelligence. During postmodernism, many people started to think about the world's end; it was based on many beliefs and predictions. The world's end may be the beginning of something, and moral humanism took place by that time.

Science and technology have led to human enhancement and have put these reflections to the origin of post-humanism. Science fiction played a significant role in post-human thinking; Bukatman states: "Science fiction, from at least the 1960s, has expanded the parameters that once contained the definition of the human. The American science fiction film, for example, has staged a passage from ontological certainty to uncertainty, centering upon the relation between Utopia and human definition" (Bukatman 16). Hence, people started to think about life on another planet and the possibility of migrating from this planet. Scott Bukatman's 1993 monograph *Terminal Identity* explains: "Terminal Identity is a transitional state produced at the intersection of technology and narration, and it serves as an important space of accommodation to the new and bewildering array of existential possibilities that defines our terminal existence" (22).

Post-humanism is an existential approach. There are three main types of post-humanism: critical post-humanism, cultural post-humanism, and philosophical post-humanism. Deconstruction of the term human helped many people to think in a post-human way. 'Human' is not a single notion; all these notions come under this umbrella: class, gender, race, ethnicity, nationality, creed, ability, or disability. Hayles identifies four points to explain the concept "What is the posthuman?" She writes:

First, the posthuman view privileges informational patterns over material instantiation, so that embodiment in a biological substrate is seen as an accident of history rather than an inevitability of life. Second, the posthuman view considers consciousness...as an epiphenomenon... Third, the posthuman view thinks of the body as the original prosthesis we all learn to manipulate... Fourth, and most important, by these and other means, the posthuman view configures human beings so that it can be seamlessly articulated with intelligent machines. (Hayles 3)

"Freese asserts that 'Vonnegut elevates his fictional evocation of the Dresden firestorm into a philosophical inquiry into the conditions of human existence" (Freese 84). Vonnegut was a humanist writer. He was a war victim, and most of his works reveal the hard realities of war and the chaos it causes. David Simmons, in his work, states: "Kurt Vonnegut offers contemporary readers universal considerations of the complexities inherent in the human condition, and his works create numerous alternate universes that are essentially mirrors of our real world, focusing often on humans creating our own suffering because of our habitual weaknesses as humans" (Simmons 28).

The post-human approach can be seen in almost all of Vonnegut's science fiction. It is mainly seen in three categories: firstly, decentring the concept of humanism, particularly the upper hand of the superior race, and treating everyone as well as every creature as equal. Secondly, some entities like machines and extraordinary animals should be included. Thirdly, aliens and extra-terrestrial beings are present. Determinism and moral responsibility are highly visible in Vonnegut's works. "Conversely, if we approach Vonnegut's work from a post-humanist perspective, then we will be better able to discern how these seemingly irreconcilable oppositions instead overlap, produce, and reproduce each other" (Hicks 6). Hartley S. Spatt, in the essay "Kurt Vonnegut: Ludic Luddite" states that various scenarios of the world would affect individuals in various ways and brings evidence from Vonnegut's characters: "the inability of characters like Howard W. Campbell Jr. and Billy Pilgrim

to free themselves from the embittering legacy of their traumatic experiences, the inescapable suicide of a world (*Cat's Cradle*) or a universe (in *Slaughterhouse-Five*) – leads to a conclusion that the cosmic shackles that imprison us will never of their own volition fall off our limbs" (126).

In *Mother Night*, Vonnegut uses the character Howard W. Campbell to bring certain post-human concepts. He hopes that there will be a civilization in the future where human beings will be judged by the preserved artworks of the present generation; he hopes that the future of mankind will be somewhat different. He states, "Howard' he said to me, 'future civilizations -better civilizations than this one- are going to judge all men by the extent to which they've been artists. You and I, if some future archaeologist finds our works miraculously preserved in some city dump, will be judged by the quality of our creations. Nothing else about us will matter" (38). The speaker imagines a society where a person's merit is derived from their creative output. This is in harmony with the disappearance theory of Jean Baudrillard, who holds that in postmodern cultures, hyperreality hides reality, and people run the risk of becoming mere copies. Vonnegut suggests a posthuman society where the symbolic realm replaces conventional dimensions of identity and achievement. This is reliable with Baudrillard's idea that people may be judged only by their cultural artifacts. Vonnegut highlights artistic production as the final criterion. The passage highlights the possible transition to a culture in which creative expression is used to define what it is to be human. 'We humanists try to behave as decently, as fairly, and as honourably as we can without any expectation of rewards or punishments in an afterlife.' (*A Man without a Country* 79)

Posthumanism always reflects new ideologies and movements that would give better humanitarian principles; the Marxist ideology gave new enlightenment to humanity; in the novel, Vonnegut compares it to the 'Moral Rearmament Movement' and brings some of the post-human concerns as: "That Moral Rearmament movement,' he said, 'believes in absolute honesty, absolute purity, absolute unselfishness, and absolute love" (*Mother Night* 91). The idea of "absolute" attributes contradicts the postmodern concept that simulacra rules reality and becomes more

elusive with time. It is possible to see the 'Moral Rearmament movement's' constant adherence to moral absolutes as a holding or despairing attempt to hold off the elimination of meaningful stability in a posthuman world. It is remarkable to consider the concept of "absolute" qualities in the context of moral provision within the framework of postmodern philosophy, as Baudrillard's theory envisages a move away from set values.

The post-human concept always promoted the creativity of human beings. The term itself emerged because of creative and imaginative writing. Vonnegut says creative toys help children deal with a better and more enjoyable world. These creative toys will promote more opportunities among children. These better opportunities are always part of the post-human ideology. Vonnegut deals with it: "We believe the kind of toys Creative Playthings sponsors will genuinely stimulate in the home the creative environment you, as an early childhood leader, are trying to foster" (*Mother Night* 173). The emphasis on toys as instruments of creative stimulation echoes Baudrillard's concept of hyperreality and shows a desire to create a curated reality. Promoting toys as creative tools indicates a persistent creation of a symbolic environment in the postmodern era, where reality is increasingly distorted and disguised. This allies with Baudrillard's worries about the posthuman landscape's simulated experiences and tailored perceptions replacing an actual, unpredictable reality.

*Cat's Cradle* (1963) is Kurt Vonnegut's fourth novel, considered one of his best novels. It is treated as a 'Cold War Satire' (Kunkel v). Throughout his career, Vonnegut has passionately supported science and technology. He believes that science and technology will lead to social development and growth. He contends that religious beliefs will only develop superstitions and prevent sustainable development. Everyone needs to possess some level of scientific temper. Religion cannot discover the fundamental secret of life, but science can reveal it; he is always promoting science, and his concern follows: "That people were still superstitious instead of scientific. He said if everybody would study science more, there wouldn't be all the trouble there was.' "He said science was going to discover the basic secret of life some

day" (*Cat's Cradle* 18). The claim that people were still superstitious rather than scientific implies a criticism of a culture in which illogical ideas and superstitions endure, hypothetically inhibiting advancement and fuelling social problems.  Notably, there is no longer a definite line separating scientific understanding from superstition. A posthuman element is introduced by the idea that "science was going to discover the basic secret of life someday." The notion is that science could transform what it is to be human and perhaps exceed the limits of ordinary human existence if it were to discover the fundamental secret of life. The hope of a scientific discovery implies a change in perception, concealing the distinction between the known and the unknown and leading to the conclusion of the conventional boundaries distinguishing human life.

Scientific research will inevitably lead to social progress. No company can improve socially or politically without research and study.  New technology and machinery will be developed through research, helping to ease and comfort people's lives. His social concern for growth drives Vonnegut to support advances in science and technology. He advocates that pure research must be promoted; in the novel, we see this: "Everybody talks about research and practically nobody in this country's doing it. We're one of the few companies that actually hires men to do pure research" (29). Hiring men to conduct pure research raises the possibility of emphasizing the human factor in scientific searches. Nevertheless, the reference to "pure research" also suggests an appreciation of knowledge for its own sake, which is connected to views of the posthuman. Pure research often goes beyond instant practical applications to explore the limits of human knowledge and understanding. This quote can be examined using Baudrillard's disappearance theory by looking at the lack of pure research in the larger social context and the posthuman components allied to the quest for knowledge for its own sake. This viewpoint makes it possible to critically examine how society views intellectual searches and the difficulties of blurring boundaries and commitments.

The visit of a man from Mars is mentioned in the novel; he is an unusual man. The Martians are different from Earthlings, and in the novel, Vonnegut says that in

the future, everybody can be changed: "Maybe in a million years everybody will be as smart as he was and see things the way he did. But, compared with the average person of today, he was as different as a man from Mars" (41). This situation is coherent with hyperreality and the progressive breakdown of human conventions. The notion that all people could achieve this level of intellect in a million years is like Baudrillard's worry about the disappearance of historical distinctions and the rise of simulated, combined life. The analogy of this sophisticated person to a "man from Mars" highlights how considerably different this person is from the modern human experience and suggests a possible future in which posthumans may transcend current limits in cognition and perception.

Human sufferings and vulnerable mental states affect everyone's vigorous and health. Posthumanism emphasizes the idea that the entire life of a person should be happy, and the current scenario must not affect the essence of a person, *Cat's Cradle* gives such a posthuman point of view:  "Like all San Lorenzans past the age of twenty-five, he looked at least sixty. He told me that his name was Dr Vox Humana, that he was named after an organ stop that had struck his mother when San Lorenzo Cathedral was dynamited in 1923. His father, he told me without shame, was unknown" (153). The unusual name of the character, which comes from an organ stop, further represents how identity is fabricated and intervened in a postmodern setting. The fact that his father's status is unclear enhances the breakdown of conventional family structures, which is representative of Baudrillard's worry about the posthuman era's loss of stable references. Thus, the world portrayed in Vonnegut's story is one in which age, ancestry, and identity are all changing and vulnerable to the disturbing effects of hyperreality.

The posthuman concept believes in an egalitarian society where all are equal, and there will be no discrimination. The Bokonon religion in the novel strongly desires such a situation in the future; the novel depicts: "But then I understood that a millennium would have to offer something more than a holy man in a position of power, that there would have to be plenty of good things for all to eat, too, and nice places to live for all, and good schools and good health and good times for all, and

work for all who wanted it" (162). The desire for wealth and well-being for all people echoes an ideal future. When analysed through Baudrillard's theory, the focus on social and material conditions reveals a desire for real, substantial changes beyond merely symbolic representations. The phrase challenges simplistic utopian narratives by emphasizing the posthuman expectation that a reformed society should have symbolic meaning, offer concrete advantages, and satisfy basic human needs.

The Bokonon religion always desires an excellent social order in the novel, and all political tensions are to be eliminated. Vonnegut states that Bokononists possess their own 'Calypso', and according to their desire, a new world of unity and prosperity, even a world free of war, should emerge so that the existing world ceases to exist. The Bokononist God may be scolded even if ordinary people do not fulfill his promises. In this passage, Vonnegut criticises all beliefs that Bokonon God will remain silent; the words follow:

> Telling about Bokononist Calypso
>
> "The 'Calypso' was this:
>
> Someday, someday, this crazy world will have to end, And our God will take things back that He to us did lend. And if, on that sad day, you want to scold our God, Why go right ahead and scold Him. He'll just smile and nod." (193)

The idea that God is taking back what was given to humanity shows a detachment from traditional ideas of ownership and stability, consistent with Baudrillard's criticism of unchanging realities. The nod and smile accompanying the indifferent acceptance of criticizing God suggests a departure from conventional morality and highlights the blurred boundaries in a posthuman framework.

*Slaughterhouse-Five* gives many experiences of science fiction; according to Radonjic: "This inability to tell the story can be seen as a motivation for the introduction of the elements of science fiction—it is an attempt to find new symbols,

new techniques, and analogies that would have the effect which could not be made by the use of other literary conventions" (Radojic 99).

Unstuck in time refers to a person living simultaneously in various times and spaces. The main character, Billy, has such an ability. He travels through various times without any chronological order. He was abducted by extraterrestrials from a planet called Tralfamadore on the day of his daughter's wedding. They give him the concept of being 'unstuck in time.' If one day he is in Tralfamadore, the next day he will be a prisoner of war in Dresden. Time traveling is a post-human concept, and the novel gives the account: "This was when Billy first came unstuck in time. His attention began to swing grandly through the full arc of his life, passing into death, which was violet light. There wasn't anybody else there or anything. There was just violet light-and a hum" (*Slaughterhouse-Five* 35). The experience of "violet light" and an isolated "hum" signifies a break from conventional sensory perceptions and recalls Baudrillard's worry about the breakdown of solid realities in the posthuman environment where traditional boundaries—such as those about time and perception—become mobile and flexible.

Derby, an old high school teacher and a companion of Billy in Dresden, gives an account that Earthlings (human beings) create unfavourable circumstances on Earth so that it is difficult to survive on this Earth; Vonnegut mainly intends that war creates a lot of insecurity and pessimistic approach towards the contemporary society. In such circumstances, people want to go beyond the human-centric world, hence from the perspective of post-humanism, he gives new hope to the world: "Derby described the incredible artificial weather that Earthlings sometimes create for other Earthlings when they don't want those other Earthlings to inhabit Earth any more. Shells were bursting in the treetops with terrific bangs, he said, showering down knives and needles and razorblades" (87). Derby depicts a posthuman deformation of nature in his account of the harmful artificial weather that Earthlings have made for others. Jean Baudrillard's theory is supported by weapons and environmental modification, which emphasizes how humans may create hyperrealities that resist the laws of nature. In the posthuman era, when even the elements are deployed to fulfill

human needs, the damaging weather becomes a metaphor for the departure from authentic experiences, highlighting the disturbing effects of technology interventions on the environment and the blurring of reality.

In almost all postmodern narratives, the end of the universe has been discussed extensively. The war and other socio-political issues in the modern and postmodern eras contributed to tension, anxiety, and chaos in people's minds. Throughout history, all religions have taught people about the end of the ages and salvation, especially Christianity. Many astrologers and foretellers started to predict the end of the world. These all give certain insecurity and meaninglessness of life to many people. This thought also provided an insight into post-humanism. The novel depicts: "We know how the Universe ends-' said the guide, and Earth has nothing to do with it, except that it gets wiped out, too. 'How-how does the Universe end?' said Billy. 'We blow it up, experimenting with new fuels for our flying saucers. A Tralfamadorian test pilot presses a starter button, and the whole Universe disappears. So it goes" (95). The light-hearted acceptance of universal erasure is significant in Baudrillard's criticism of a posthuman world in which technological advancement precedes moral issues. The deliberate erasure of the universe to conduct experiments with saucer fuel represents the eventual effects of uncontrolled technological power. It reflects a postmodern detachment from conventional moral and existential concerns, as summed up in the recurrent expression, "So it goes." It emphasizes how dangerous unchecked scientific progress can be in a posthuman world. Barad says about post-humanism: "Posthumanism does not attribute the source of all change to culture, denying nature any sense of agency or historicity. In fact, it refuses the idea of a natural (or, for that matter, a purely cultural) division between nature and culture, calling for an accounting of how this boundary is actively configured and reconfigured" (Barad 136).

There was a boom in science and technology following World War II; postmodernism also highly praised and discussed the same, and many authors, writers, and social leaders advocated scientific temper among all. The invention of the internet and the computer accelerated the post-humanist approach, particularly the

development of the human imagination and creativity, which opened the possibility of supreme and intelligent machinery exceeding human capabilities. Artificial intelligence and robotics gave new insights into post-humanism. The novel states: "Trout's leading robot looked like a human being, and could talk and dance and so on, and go out with girls. And nobody held it against him that he dropped jellied gasoline on people. But they found his halitosis unforgivable. But then he cleared that up, and he was welcomed to the human race" (*Slaughterhouse-Five* 138). The adoption of a robot despite its negative behaviour and the later rejection of it because of halitosis are humorous reflections of posthuman ideals. The ability of the humanoid robot to interact socially—including dating—highlights how society focuses on appearances over morality. This is reliable with the disappearance theory of Jean Baudrillard, showing a postmodern society in which the imitation of human characteristics supersedes real moral concerns. Vonnegut emphasizes the ridiculousness of emphasizing attributes on the surface while ignoring technology's more significant ethical ramifications in a posthuman environment.

Oliver W. Ferguson comments on the premise concerning the protagonists of *Slaughterhouse-Five* and *Galápagos:*

> Through their manipulation of time, Billy and Leon are able to accept the conditions of their existence. Billy accepts the events of 'all-time.' Although Leon does not come to terms with the past—his history— quite so satisfactorily, his fantasy—his story— enables him to accommodate to it. By the end of the book, he acknowledges that Nature′s successful experiment on Santa Rosalia 'almost made me love people just as they were back then, big brains and all.' (Ferguson 234)

According to Peeter Freese *Galápagos, it* is a gradual regression of the human species into animalism (Freese 170). It is his first "real science fiction" (Tally 117). In an interview in 1969, Vonnegut tells about science and science fiction: "All writers are going to have to learn more about science […] simply because the scientific method is such an important part of their environment. To reflect their times

accurately, to respond to their times reasonably, writers will have to understand that part of their environment" (Bryan 5).

Human beings feel that they are the superior creatures on this earth, and all other creatures come just below their status and think that they have command and domination over the earth. This superiority mainly originated from the creation story of the Bible. Humans placed themselves just below God and started to control the universe. It caused the exploitation of natural resources and other living beings. Posthumanism mainly questioned this supremacy and searched for other better options and opportunities; the novel depicts: "think that everybody but yourself is just taking up space on this planet, and we make too much noise and waste valuable natural resources and have too many children and leave garbage around. So, it would be a much nicer place if the few stupid services we are able to perform for the likes of you were taken over by machinery" (*Galápagos* 72). The idea that services should be automated to replace human employment indicates a posthuman viewpoint shaped by Baudrillard's theory. The speaker's view of humanity's idleness, which emphasizes resource use, overpopulation, and noise, is coherent with the postmodern concept of diminishing human significance. The idea that machines would replace humans in providing services implies a move towards a virtual, technologically controlled life.

As a result of modern technology and automation, many manual labourers have been eliminated, and human efforts and work have been replaced. Automatic machinery started to control many industrial and social systems. New inventions and technologies have forced humans to rethink their roles in the universe. Because of computerization and automation, many people have lost their jobs, leading to the possibility of posthumanism. "I have already given my own opinion as to the cause for the craze back then for having machines do everything that human beings did-and I mean everything" (72). Vonnegut underlines the postmodern inclination to break free from conventional roles by suggesting a societal shift towards automating every aspect of human life. This corresponds to a break from traditional human agency and is consistent with Baudrillard's concern about the collapse of genuine human activities in favour of hyperreal simulations.

The human body can be transferred in the future and adapted to a machine form. Nanotechnology and other scientific research are dealing with it. Vonnegut's novel deals with it: "And if I were criticizing human bodies as they were a million years ago, the kind of body I had, as though they were machines somebody intended to put on the market, I would have two main points to make one of which I have surely made by now in my story: "The brain is much too big to be practical"" (85). The protagonist reflects on the inefficiencies of the human body, criticizing features like the size of the brain and dental problems. This emphasizes the posthuman viewpoint on the shortcomings of conventional human forms, which is consistent with Baudrillard's theory. Vonnegut's examination of evolutionary design encounters the authenticity and effectiveness of biological conceptions, much like Baudrillard did with his critique of the hyperreal. The idea that the brain is "too big to be practical" alludes to a postmodern discontent with human limitations and echoes the posthuman objective to use technology to transcend and improve biological limitations.

Darwinism states that human being is a product of an evolutionary system of nature. Humans originated from apes during the time of evolution. As per Darwin's theory, now that the human brain has evolved, science and technology have improved; it is a post-humanistic approach, and even Darwin is perplexed by the development of the brain. The novel narrates, "The Big brains back then were not only capable of being cruel for the sake of cruelty. They could also feel all sorts of pain to which lower animals were entirely insensitive" (87). In a posthuman setting, the observation that prominent minds from the past could be cruel and ache from various ailments is like Baudrillard's theory. The discussion of the capacity for cruelty and heightened pain sensitivity focuses on the possible adverse effects of increasing intellectual capacity. It raises ethical fears about the use of superior cognitive dimensions. This implies that moral advancement in a posthuman society may not necessarily follow intellectual advancement, echoing Baudrillard's worries about the effects of hyperreality.

The widowed schoolteacher Mary Hepburn is a melancholy character in *Galapagos*. Her experience at Galapagos Island is not pleasant. She gives much

insight into posthuman concepts, mainly related to human cruelties to other creatures. The novel states: "Every school year back in Ilium, Mary could count on some students being outraged that human beings should have treated such trusting creatures so cruelly. This gave her the opportunity to say that the natural order had dealt harshly with such tortoises long before there was such an animal as man" (175). The attention to the natural order existing before humans highlights a postmodern disengagement from human-centered viewpoints. Mary's position, which states that the cruelty of the natural world preceded and affected human behaviour, is consistent with Baudrillard's critique of narratives centered around humans. It suggests a re-examination of morality and responsibility, highlighting a posthuman consciousness beyond moral judgments centered on humans within the larger framework of the natural order. Now, humans think they are the center of the universe and dominate it, but history reveals that nothing is permanent.

Post-humanists believe and narrate that human domination can be eradicated from the earth and instead, some animal kingdom or domination can take place in the future; here in the novel, Vonnegut gives such an account: "There were live Maine lobsters who also came within a hair of having their survival skills tested by the Galápagos Archipelago. Before the Bahía de Darwin was looted, there were two hundred of them in aerated tanks of saltwater in the hold" (199). The lobsters, poised for a survival test, signify both human association's impact and the natural world's unpredictable character. The Galápagos Islands, renowned for their exceptional biodiversity, serve as a backdrop for postmodern reflection, highlighting the brittleness of both posthuman existence and the natural world by denoting that both are vulnerable to human influence, technological disturbances, and potential extinction. Again, he gives the account of some lobsters who once dominated the island: ".......-and that lobsters had become the dominant species on the planet, and had built cities and theaters and hospitals and public transportation and so on. He had lobsters playing violins and solving murders and performing microsurgery and subscribing to book clubs and so on" (200). The creative portrayal of lobsters engaging with different facets of human civilization undermines anthropocentric narratives. In contrast to conventional human-centered perspectives, Vonnegut's novel

raises questions about the possibility of a posthuman world in which nonhuman species may obtain or coexist with human concepts, complicating the distinction between simulation and reality in the dynamic field of hyperreality.

In general, post-humanism can be characterized as a response to the question of what will happen to humanity if humans continue to harm Mother Nature. As a result of war and materialism, the resources of nature have been looted, and the very existence of this universe has been questioned. Thinkers and writers have been haunted by the vulnerability of humanity to the world, the cruelty it inflicts upon the animal world, and the ecological system it creates. The meaning of life was also questioned; the novel says: "The moral of the story was that the lobsters were doing exactly what human beings had done, which was to make a mess of everything. They all wished that they could just be ordinary lobsters, particularly since there were no longer human beings around who wanted to boil them alive" (200).

As an influential species on earth, humans have misused natural resources and the echo system due to their complex superiority. The threat of war and both man-made and natural catastrophes warned humanity that they are also frightened and that humans may also become extinct from the universe shortly. Hence, other creatures may take dominance over the earth and another universal system. The novel says: "When he made up that story, he had no idea that humanity elsewhere was on the verge of extinction, and that other life forms were facing less and less opposition, in case they had a tendency to become dominant" (200). The fact that other living creatures encounter less resistance when humankind is on the extinction threshold highlights how unpredictable the posthuman state is. Vonnegut's novel questions the distinctions between emerging posthuman realities and speculative fiction in a world where beliefs vanish. It highlights the instability and possible consequences of technological, ecological, or existential transformations.

According to posthuman thinkers, humans can bring order into the universe and solve existing problems. As animals, humans are biologically like other animals, but as far as rationality and intellectual superiority are concerned, they are not different from other animals. Posthumanism strongly affirms that these human

abilities should be utilized for a better future for the world; otherwise, everything will collapse. Vonnegut depicts: "You believe that human beings are good animals, who will eventually solve all their problems and make earth into a Garden of Eden again." (281). Jean Baudrillard's disappearance theory is in line with the cynical trust in the intrinsic goodness of people and the hopeful picture of a restored Garden of Eden. Vonnegut questions the conventional story of human advancement and salvation, arguing that the postmodern state, characterized by worries about technology, the environment, and existential matters, might refuse the straight path toward a perfect future. Baudrillard's criticism of oversimplified utopian narratives is echoed in this, highlighting the difficulties and dangers of imagining a peaceful posthuman world. The Garden of Eden was a place and concept in the Bible where man and all creatures lived harmoniously. While he dominated the earth, he did not misuse his power, and even God was in harmony with him. Initially, everything was happy and pleasant in the Eden Garden, but later, his unfaithful nature caused them to be expelled. Posthumanism again believes in unity and harmony; all are equal.

Several environmental issues are of great concern during the postmodern era, including global warming, deforestation, air pollution, waste management, and nuclear radiation. These issues are also indicative of the concept of the post-human. If nature is being damaged, the existence of humankind, as well as other species, will be in danger. The novel gives an account: "When my tale began, it appeared that the earthling of the clockwork of the universe was in terrible danger, since many of its parts, which is to say people, no longer fit in anywhere, and was damaging all the parts around them as well as themselves. I would have said back then that the damage was beyond repair" (319). The idea of irreversible harm and the notion that one no longer belongs anywhere are references to the postmodern breakdown and fragmentation of social institutions and stable meanings. Vonnegut's novel emphasizes a society characterized by uncertainty, detachment, and the difficult work of reconstructing societal coherence. It indicates a posthuman era in which traditional human roles and relationships have fragmented.

Most people are unaware of the future threats and dangers to humanity. Post-humanism emerged from the observation that if man-made catastrophes continue at this rate, what will be the world's future? This feeling gave fear and anxiety to the people. They desired to outrage it, thus making the concept of a human-centered and human-dominated world obsolete. If we forget the past atrocities and do not take favourable steps there will be the destruction of humanity as well as the entire earth; the novel expresses the concern: "Do people still know that they are going to die sooner or later? No. Fortunately, in my humble opinion, they have forgotten that" (320). Vonnegut suggests a tendency in society to avoid facing mortality, maybe by turning away from existential issues or becoming diverted by technology. This is consistent with Baudrillard's theory of hyperreality, which holds that genuine experiences are subordinated to the symbolic world. The contempt for mortality highlights a postmodern need to break free from conventional human constraints and a potentially unsettling detachment from essential facets of the human experience in a posthuman environment.

*The Sirens of Titan* strongly emphasize space and time. Mars, Mercury, and Titan are some of the novel's major plot points. Although the novel is a work of fiction about a Martian invasion, it is filled with posthuman concepts and styles. The novel introduces various intelligent machines and extraterrestrial beings.

The advancement of science and technology helped humans to reach beyond time and space. The invention of imagination and creativity, which gave humans limitless opportunities to gain a post-humanist perspective, led to the concept of a new world better than the existing one. Modern technology has assisted humans in making space shuttles and exploring underseas. As a result, they avoided the chaos and vulnerability they experienced during the post-war period. Vonnegut was a significant influencer to give a new vision to his readers. His science fiction helped people to realize the hard truths of our time. In the novel, we can read his posthuman view: "Mankind flung its advance agents ever outward. Eventually, it flung them out into space, into the colourless, tasteless, weightless sea of outwardness without end. It flung them like stones" (*The Sirens of Titan* 7). The way humanity is shown

expanding into space and discovering a "nightmare of meaninglessness" is consistent with Baudrillard's theory. Vonnegut advocates that the expanse of the universe stresses the blank and lack of meaning, exhibiting the posthuman condition through space travel. The reference to "empty heroics, low comedy, and pointless death" challenges conventional narratives of development and purpose by highlighting the pointlessness of ordinary human endeavours in a vast, possibly hyperreal world.

Rumfoord, one of the major characters, states that man is an optimistic animal, but during and following wartime, the entire world experienced pessimism. People began to question the existence of humanity and divinity because of the loss of hope in humanity. Everything has an end and a final destiny, and this thought motivated the posthuman writers to give new hope and vision to humanity; first, they rejected the dominant nature of both religions and humans; the novel states: "What an optimistic animal man is!" said Rumfoord rosily. "Imagine expecting the species to last for ten million more years as though people were as well-designed as turtles!" He shrugged. "Well-who knows-maybe human beings will last that long, just on the basis of pure cussedness. What's your guess?" (38). Rumfoord doubts the optimistic notion of human endurance, suggesting that the species might not be as vigorous as thought. This skepticism fits Baudrillard's criticism of the posthuman era, characterized by the destruction of traditional human narratives, ambiguity, and the possibility of elimination. The reference to "pure cussedness" focuses on the absurdity and persistence that spread through the posthuman struggle for survival in a constantly changing and frequently challenging reality.

Humans are the most advanced creatures in the universe because they possess several characteristics that distinguish them from other animals. Most post-humanist thinkers blamed the inhuman behaviour of human beings on Earth. Especially criticized for the mass destruction and absurdity of the war. Sometimes, animals are better than humans; they have more prudence and passion. Even though humans have many advantages over other creatures, they are the most vulnerable. It led to the idea of posthumanism; in the novel, we read: "It is always pitiful when any human being falls into a condition hardly more respectable than that of an animal. How much more

pitiful it is when the person who falls has had all the advantages!" (38). According to Vonnegut, there is a posthuman state in which human status is destroyed or regressed due to the termination of conventional structures and societal advantages. The phrase highlights postmodern humanity's vulnerability and possible collapse in the lack of consistent reference points by suggesting that people may, even in the face of great opportunities, collapse into an animalistic state.

Space traveling, flying saucer, spaceship, etc., were standard terms in science fiction, all related to posthumanism. The novel gives an account: "It was easy to believe that each day had found the space boy and the space girl microscopically more slovenly than the day before, until now, when they were the shame of the Pan-Galactic Space Service" (62). The representation of the space girl and boy growing increasingly untidy introduces a posthuman regression and resonates with Baudrillard's disappearance. Vonnegut demonstrates a possible course in which the conventional norms and structure related to space travel collapse, resulting in chaos. This underlines how even vastly regulated and sophisticated systems are vulnerable to entropy and decay, reflecting Baudrillard's worry about the fragmentation of stable structures and values in a postmodern backdrop.

As a result of technological development, artificial intelligence and high-tech machines have been developed. Supercomputers with artificial intelligence work much better than ordinary human beings. Modern robots are used for various purposes, and technological advancements have led to a feeling of inferiority among mankind. 'Stories concerning machines and biological change frequently convey anxiety and uneasiness, emphasizing humanity's reluctance to cede authority to cyborgs. How these beings are portrayed raises worries about the loss of conventional boundaries between the organic and the mechanical and challenges human identity and authority (Miah 86).

Vonnegut frequently explores scenarios that weaken the conventional lines separating humans and machines, capturing the anxiety and instability that come with the evolution of technology and biology. Posthuman narratives are rife with worries, and the portrayal of machines or cyborgs as threats demonstrates Baudrillard's

concerns about the erasure of human identity and the potential loss of control in the face of technological developments.

Posthumanism always looks for this better opportunity with the help of modern technology. In certain science fiction movies and animations, it is not effortless to identify who is real and who is a machine. Sometimes, robots are in the realm of hyperreality. Sirens of Titan gives an account for this fact: "Unk had the eerie feeling that he and Boaz were the only real people in the stone building-that the rest were glass-eyed robots, and not very well-made robots at that" (*The Sirens of Titan* 80). Vonnegut portrays a world in which human life's integrity is questioned, implying a blurring of the boundaries between the artificial and the human. This is like Baudrillard's idea of hyperreality, in which imitations and simulations blur the line between reality and simulation, resulting in a disconcerting posthuman setting.

*The Sirens of Titan* depicts that Martians are entirely different from human beings. By using space vehicles, they can reach Earth and even control the inhabitants. Their travel is controlled by their radio system, which is much more advanced than the system used by humans. The novel highlights that they have a fighting spirit, which is very steadfast. Compared to them, Earthlings are crueller; they do not have any kindness or soft corners between them. However, they are much more generous than they are to each other. As a philosophy, posthumanism is more concerned with benevolence and constantly criticizes human cruelty, particularly the system of war. "The Martians arrived in the most brilliantly-conceived space vehicles ever known in the Solar System. And, as long as the Martian troops had their real commanders to radio control them, they fought with a steadfastness, selflessness, and a will to close with the enemy that won the grudging admiration of everyone who fought them" (119). Vonnegut extends a story in which the once-clear line dividing human and Martian identity becomes vague, emphasizing the probability of resemblances between traits generally associated with humans and highly extended alien species. This is like Baudrillard's worries about the breakdown of stable identities and creating a posthuman reality in which the distinctions between human and non-human creatures grow increasingly blurry.

Vonnegut criticizes the stupidity and catastrophe of war with a posthuman perspective. He says that in the war, countries arrange graveyards to bury their soldiers, not the people from other countries; even the war memorials and monuments are also for the same. "There was not a country in the world that did not have graveyards with Earthlings and Martians buried side by side. There was not a country that had not fought a battle in the war of all Earth against the invaders from Mars" (153). Vonnegut emphasizes a shared destiny and humanity in war by obfuscating the differences between Earthlings and Martians. This suggests a postmodern world where the distinctions between self and other, human and non-human, vanish in the face of globalized and connected conflicts, echoing Baudrillard's worry about the breakdown of distinct borders. By giving this account, he means it always brings annihilation to his people. Hence, the concept of being human-centric should be eradicated, divisions based on boundaries should also be removed, and everyone should stand together.

Salo, the machine being, is depicted as a posthuman creature: "Before the arrival of Malachi Constant, Beatrice Rumfoord, and Chrono, there was only one other person on Titan. That other person was named Salo. He was old. Salo was eleven million Earthling years old. Salo was from another galaxy, from the Small Magellanic Cloud. He was four and a half feet tall" (187). The life of Salo is depicted as: "Salo lived in the open, near the space ship that had brought him to Titan two hundred thousand years before. His space ship was a flying saucer, the prototype for the Martian invasion fleet" (188). Salo, an eleven-million-year-old extraterrestrial, represents a posthuman viewpoint consistent with Baudrillard's theory. Salo emphasizes the possible longevity and diversity of posthuman creatures by opposing traditional human concepts of temporality and existence with his remarkable age and origin. Salo is shown as residing close to a flying saucer, a prototype for the Martian invasion fleet. This image hints at a postmodern story in which advanced species confront human expectations and emphasizes how identity is fluid, complex, and uncertain in a posthuman world. Even though Salo was a machine, he was much better than the Earthlings; his only shortcoming was the mechanical system; if he was

much supported by science and technology, he could behave better than any human being. Salo is a real threat to humanity.

The emotional change of a machine is quite visible. Accordingly, pioneers can make any modification, but in the case of human beings, it is not possible. Hence, we should be very vigilant; post-humanism is not against any humanism but strongly supports a better humanism; according to Vonnegut, it can lead to a post-humanism, where all are equal no need of any separation: "He was a machine, like all Tralfamadorians. He was held together by cotter pins, hose clamps, nuts, bolts, and magnets. Salo's tangerine-coloured skin, which was so expressive when he was emotionally disturbed, could be put on or taken off like an Earthling wind-breaker. A magnetic zipper held it shut" (192). Salo's portrayal as a machine kept together by magnets, hose clamps, and cotter pins highlights a posthuman viewpoint that aligns with Baudrillard's disappearance theory. Salo's tangerine-coloured skin, which is separable and interchangeable thanks to a magnetic zipper, makes distinguishing between natural and artificial materials problematic. In his portrayal of a postmodern world, Vonnegut stresses the posthuman ability to have replaceable and flexible identities while challenging traditional ideas of earthly stability.

For a very long time, humans have believed that our capacity to create and manipulate technology sets us apart from other creatures and guarantees our supremacy over them. Strangely, the very technologies we are currently working to develop are undermining this feeling of superiority and uniqueness, and it appears that the relative supremacy of humans and machines is gradually changing. (Pepperell 3). Posthumanism is not rejecting humanism, but it questions the dominance of human beings. The universe is for everyone; humans cannot stand alone since he is just part of the universe. If he thinks he is superior, authentic humanism is the end.

Based on Baudrillard's concept of disappearance, the sociopolitical and posthuman themes that underlay Vonnegut's novels have been brought together in this last chapter. Vonnegut's criticism of the brittleness of social structures and the disintegration of conventional human identities in a world of constantly advancing technology is evident. We have situated Vonnegut's work within the broader

discussion of the socio-cultural ramifications of postmodernism by looking at the dissolution of preexisting boundaries and the emergence of posthuman situations. As this thesis ends, the cumulative study highlights the complex connections between Baudrillardian theory and Vonnegut's literary works, providing a sophisticated understanding of literature's function in reflecting and opposing the postmodern state.

# Conclusion

Tim Hildebrand states, "Vonnegut is essentially a preacher, a moralist, a man with a message" (128). Through his novels, Vonnegut expresses himself and his experiences; he does not write for the reader's benefit, but he does it for humanity. He expressed himself via satire on science, religion, politics, nationalism, love, and other relevant topics. Regarding postwar American novelists, Vonnegut is the most exemplary writer of his novels, a few insightful essays, and some heart-touching stories. He has brilliantly overwhelmed modern American culture to demonstrate how it has poisoned every dream the nation has held dear since its founding. His constant warnings against numerous defects and excesses that would have otherwise gone unnoticed in the arrogance of the time's economic and military dominance have been an unfailing alarm system for his readers; his readers are always blessed with his thought-provoking writings.

His art of writing explores certain negative facets of postwar American culture that have weakened the appeal of the American dream. When combined, his writings represent a methodical rejection of the American lifestyle. He reconstructs a postwar America that is politically deteriorating, physically sick, addicted to war, and dehumanized by automation. He was a pacifist humanist and was totally against all inhuman and prowar activities. He places the blame on those who support the inhumane system and so cooperate passively in its propagation, in addition to the materialistic and narrow-minded authorities. Reform attempts are disadvantaged by the culture of conformity that was purposefully fostered from the start of the Cold War. Todd F. Davis says about the early writings of Vonnegut, "the exposure of modern metanarratives and the subsequent deconstruction of the illusory but controlling discourse that helps to propagate their myths of essential truth remain a consistent target for Vonnegut" (Davis 17).

He experienced the harsh realities of the war and its aftermath. Because of how much the bombing experience altered Vonnegut, there is at least a hint of that far-off Holocaust in nearly all his works. His viewpoint on human wickedness deepens over his novels, culminating in the idea that while people are capable of

massive harm to others, they are eventually too many victims to be held responsible for the tragedies they cause to others. He thinks that the ability of man to keep orderly control over his destiny, to match means and aims, to be inhumane, and to be foolish are all best exhibited by conflict. His writings constantly ridicule political and military deterioration that supports war.

Vonnegut is deeply concerned with people and their feelings. His writings do an excellent job of highlighting the principles of humanism. In essence, Slaughterhouse-Five is considered his masterpiece and an anti-war novel. The bombardment of Dresden on the evenings of February 13 and 14, 1944, during World War II, is the focus of the historical background; Vonnegut was closely associated with this incident. In Dresden and other non-military sites, hundreds of thousands of people died as a means of lowering Axis morale, which accelerated the severity and danger of war affairs. When Dresden was bombed, Vonnegut was there himself, and he directly witnessed the atrocities associated with this bombing. *Slaughterhouse-Five* fosters the release of the emotional upheaval brought on by conflict. Like other writings, Slaughterhouse-Five expresses his intense aversion to war and the absurdities of modern life by making a fruitless effort to address the issue.

Throughout his life, Vonnegut maintained a humanist worldview and it influenced his writing. Without acknowledging Vonnegut's status as one of the greatest humanists of all time, his work would not be complete. Vonnegut supported humanism as a means of creating a better society and a peaceful world. His Humanist viewpoint influenced many of his readers. Speaking for Humanism, he described it as an effort to do good without expecting any reward. His emphasis on humanism turns mankind into its saviour, saving the planet from threatening disaster. According to Davis Vonnegut's humanism is entirely different from other modernist writers:

> Postmodern humanism openly acknowledge that, in the absence of a
> 'given' center of value, it creates a center of value, that it constructs a
> position that reveres all life…postmodernism feigns no assurance that
> 'truth' may be founded on the knowledge of providence or science or
> any other grand narrative that wishes to establish itself as the essence

> or center on which discourse may be grounded…in other words,
> postmodern humanism works with an awareness of its own
> constructedness toward a symbolic construction of a better 'reality.'
> (32)

Vonnegut, who was labelled as an atheist, acknowledges that God has no place in people's lives, but he yet values what he sees as the core of Christ's teaching; he loved Christ's teaching and personality, but he always opposed Christianity's present attitude towards war. Vonnegut regularly brought up humanity's need for compassion and charity. He illustrates the horrors that could happen through his writings to save humanity from terrifying outcomes. The hope that man must save himself is found in the Humanism that he loves so dear and the kindness and sympathy that he finds in the teachings of Christianity.

Through his work, "Constructive Postmodernism: Toward Renewal in Cultural and Literary Studies," Martin Schiralli affirms that the focus of postmodern writing should be promoting human values. He believes the postmodern mindset views human concepts as too brittle and uncertain to support any investigation. It is weary of all the rhetoric about establishing value or meaning and knowledge on fundamental bases. While the postmodern creative imperative is to show these ambiguities and fragilities and play with them in a disruptive and occasionally even harmful way, the postmodern critical imperative questions the fundamental conceptual frameworks supporting these ideas (11).

As we craft a conclusion for "The Select Works of Kurt Vonnegut: A Baudrillardian Study," we find ourselves in the climax of a comprehensive investigation that has inclined deeply into the complex relationship between postmodernism and the vivid imaginative landscapes that Kurt Vonnegut has meticulously crafted. Each chapter of this research has added unique colours and details to the overall goal of revealing the deep complexities buried in Vonnegut's novels via the theoretical view of Jean Baudrillard.

With distinctly stated goals in mind, the research process acts as a kind of intellectual journey that explores the depths of Vonnegut's characters while shedding light on postmodernism's historical foundations. As the investigation proceeds, critical theories examine and evaluate the complex aspects of postmodern chaos, fragility, hyperreality, and the socio-political and posthuman issues entwined with some of Vonnegut's literary works.

Kurt Vonnegut has given greater weight to the modern world's social, cultural, and political context while assessing his fictional works. Through writing and hypothetical narration, he could convey basic human thoughts and emotions to the audience. Literature significantly influences human and social life and reflects the social and cultural lives of many civilizations. Over time, literature and culture have undergone significant change. Different ideologies and philosophies have existed throughout history. These concepts and ideas significantly influence people's social, cultural, religious, and political attitudes. This issue has been emphasized by Vonnegut's new writing style and ideology as a postmodern writer. The central idea of his literature is humanism.

Postmodernism and science fiction can be found all over Kurt Vonnegut is regarded as one of the greatest American postmodern writers of the 20th century because of his fiction, which incorporates many postmodernist concepts and strategies. He promoted and praised science and technology through his plays, short stories, and books. Science and technology in the modern world tremendously impact every element of human existence. Technological advancements brought about social, political, cultural, and religious changes on a global scale. In the modern world, science and technology profoundly impact all facets of human existence. Technology advancements have brought about global social, political, cultural, and religious changes. According to Thomas Marvin Kurt Vonnegut is an experimental postmodern writer, his writings are entirely different from other postmodern writers: "Involves a reaction against the belief that science can reveal the truth about the world, instead arguing that 'truth' is not 'objective,' meaning that it is not out there in the world waiting to be discovered. Instead, truth is 'subjective' because it depends on how

different individuals look at the world and it varies from person to person" (Marvin 16).

Beginning with "Making of an Author," the first chapter overviewed Kurt Vonnegut's complex literary development. It acts as a literary time machine, thoroughly tracing postmodernism's historical origins and establishing Vonnegut as a critical character in the larger intellectual and cultural milieu of the mid-20th century. This chapter provided an overview of Vonnegut's early years and was vital in revealing the influences that would later mould his narrative style and the subject of interest. This chapter examined the historical setting in which Vonnegut first gained a bad reputation as a writer. After World War II, America witnessed a dramatic intellectual and cultural shift, moving from the certainty of modernism to the complexity of postmodernism. The chapter presented a comprehensive overview of the cultural currents that swept the literary world, carefully charting this change. As the literary successor to this revolutionary period, Vonnegut emerged as a critical character whose writings embody the spirit of postmodern philosophy.

The historical research is blended with a detailed analysis of Vonnegut's upbringing, schooling, and formative encounters. It depicted the struggles of a young writer attempting to make sense of a world that is changing quickly due to war's aftermath, technological breakthroughs, and evolving sociocultural norms. Science fiction's rise to projection, the avant-garde, and the countercultural forces of the day are all vividly rendered in the chapter. These varied influences helped Vonnegut to establish himself in the changing scenario of American literature. This study chapter examined how Vonnegut's early exposure to various literary currents shaped his unique style, relating absurdity, satire, and a sharp sense of social criticism.

We explored Vonnegut's experiences as a soldier in World War II, remarkably his imprisonment during the tragic bombing of Dresden. These events, deeply ingrained in his identity, serve as decisive moments that shaped the themes and details of his subsequent novels. This research closely studied how Vonnegut's mind was affected by the horrors of war and the absurdity of human strife. Thomas Marvin

states, "People are most dangerous when they think they have discovered objective truth and try to make everyone else see the world the way they do" (Marvin 17).

"Postmodernism: Issues and Perspectives," the second chapter, served as an intellectual ladder that inquired into the complex theoretical foundations of postmodern philosophy. This chapter's research dealt beyond simple theory to encompass the embrace of eclecticism, the rejection of grand narratives, and the subtleties of intertextuality and self-reflection—all of which influenced the literary era's intellectual landscape together. The chapter carefully examined how postmodern thought undermined the notion of a single, overarching narrative that aimed to explain the complication of human existence, in severe contrast to its modernist forerunner. Significantly, postmodernism welcomed a variety of viewpoints, acknowledging that truth is always subjective, and rejected the search for a single, universal story.

The research also studied the postmodern environment's acceptance of diversity. The blending of different aspects from different historical, cultural, and artistic sources is visible in this research. Refusing strict classification, postmodernism encouraged blending high and low cultures to create a mosaic where components from several fields come together. This diversity became a distinguishing characteristic, forming the literary milieu in which Vonnegut wrote. As a postmodern writer, this research explained how Vonnegut interacted with and added to this varied fabric by incorporating various influences into his novels that urged simple classification.

Self-awareness and reflexivity are frequently incorporated into the narratives of Vonnegut's postmodern writings. This self-awareness bids readers' attention to the text's fabricated form and urges them to consider the storytelling process in general; moreover, the readers would feel that the characters resemble themselves. Vonnegut's characters often bring satirical elements into their discourse; by applying humoristic elements, Vonnegut tries to bring the readers' attention to the scenario that happens around the world seriously. Marvin brings it to our knowledge that "pokes fun at human failings, makes readers laugh at the absurdities of their societies, and turn that laughter into a weapon in the battle to improve the human condition…satirists believe

that if people can be made to see, and laugh at, their own faults and the injustices of society, they will be inspired to work toward reform" (Marvin 14). The metafictional aspects of Vonnegut's writing, in which characters recognize that they are fictional and the lines between the writer, narrator, and reader blur. Vonnegut's narrative approaches and their correspondence with the postmodern ethos can be appreciated via the prism of self-reflexivity, which enhances the analysis.

The third chapter of the thesis, "Postmodern Chaos and Vulnerability," explored the theme of chaos and vulnerability, central to Kurt Vonnegut's novels. This chapter served as a literary microscope, revealing the nuances of Vonnegut's narrative and indicating how these thematic sections are significant reflections of the postmodern world. The chapter draws on Jean Baudrillard's concept of "Implosion," revealing a unique narrative drive in which the traditional lines separating simulation and reality dissolve, creating a narrative landscape where vulnerability and chaos coexist.

The chapter examined how chaos, in Vonnegut's hands, is not just a harmful but also a creative force—a driving factor behind the novels. The research depicted chaos not as a chance event but as a dynamic component that gives Vonnegut's novels energy and enthusiasm. The theory of "Implosion," taken from Baudrillard's conceptual framework, served as a focal point for the research. The chapter discussed Vonnegut's enigmatic storytelling and narrative style, exhibiting how the closure of conventional boundaries indicates the more significant postmodern situation. In Vonnegut's novels, implosion is a transformational development where simulation and reality merge rather than a catastrophic occurrence.

The vulnerability of people, society, and the entire world is depicted in the third chapter. The tenderness of human existence in the face of chaos is witnessed by readers, reflecting the doubts and fears of the postmodern era. The study also included how Vonnegut's characters deal with the uncertainty and vulnerability in their made-up environments. The research showed how people reacted to uncertainty and disorder; it showed moments of resiliency, silliness, and a deep desire for purpose within the mess. Through the characters, Vonnegut examined the details of the

postmodern society, stimulating readers to contemplate their susceptibilities and the disorder that envelops modern life.

The Fourth chapter, "The Hyperreal World and Kurt Vonnegut's Novels," searched deeply into the complex relationship between simulacra, simulation, and hyperreality in Vonnegut's literary works. This section delivered a theoretical framework through which the study examined how Vonnegut's novels transcended traditional narrative boundaries and submerged readers in hyperreal experiences where it became difficult to differentiate between reality and simulation. The study precisely analysed how Vonnegut's novels served as simulacra, illuminating a simulated world that often replaces and overshadows the referential reality meant to mimic. The way that Vonnegut steered the complications of a society that is becoming more and more controlled by images, signs, and symbols rather than personal experiences.

The research investigated how Vonnegut's people, places, and stories actively form a hyperreal narrative environment rather than only being representations. Hyperreality stands as a significant theme in this chapter. The study explored how Vonnegut created vivid, surreal settings that challenged accepted ideas of realism and truth. The study illustrated illustrations where the lines separating simulation and reality blur, causing a literary universe where the hyperreal coexists with the real and occasionally dominates it. Vonnegut's satirical and darkly humorous narrating style gives readers a more complex and immersive experience.

Time travel, alien encounters, and hilarious scenarios are all depicted in the chapter and are all capably intertwined into Vonnegut's novels. These writing styles are a perfect example of how Vonnegut surpasses the bounds of reality to present readers with an immersive experience that confronts accepted conventions in storytelling. Readers are invited to recognize the richness and nuance of Vonnegut's literary mastery as the chapter takes on the role of a visual depiction of the surreal experience found in his works.

The research disposed a comprehensive investigation in the final chapter, "Socio-political and Posthuman Issues," inviting readers to fully immerse in the blurring of traditional boundaries within Kurt Vonnegut's complex novels. Based on Jean Baudrillard's notion of "disappearance," this section developed into a sophisticated analysis of the profound consequences for politics, society, and the posthuman state. The study revealed the socio-political undertones and posthuman issues that created a rich narration inside Vonnegut's literary voyage by critically examining a few chosen novels. This study explored how the dissolution of traditional boundaries became a recurrent theme that extended beyond the bounds of individual experiences to the larger socio-political and posthuman environment.

The study explored how characters in Vonnegut's novels end up in settings where social norms disappear entirely or take on peculiar forms. The study illustrated situations where characters strain with the dissolution of conventional social institutions, provoking readers to think about how societal boundaries are established and subject to change in the postmodern world. This chapter made a significant detection regarding the posthuman condition, replicating the dissolution of the limits historically explained by mankind. An investigation of how Vonnegut's novels tackled the erasing of boundaries between the organic and the artificial, as well as between humans and technology, was shown in the study.

The study also closely examined how moral and ethical boundaries vanished from Vonnegut's novels. The characters struggle with moral decisions in settings where conventional moral outlines can no longer offer definitive direction. Readers are forced to encounter the difficulties of making moral decisions in situations characterized by chaos, vulnerability, and hyperreality as the topic of moral certainty disappears. Political, social, and human borders disperse, and this theme recurs in his novels. The study analysed Vonnegut's capability to explore deep socio-political and posthuman issues that go beyond the bounds of traditional narrative form in addition to crafting gripping stories.

The critical theories of Baudrillard applied in the thesis—specifically, "Implosion," "Simulacra, Simulation, and Hyperreality," and "Disappearance"—

became intellectual instruments that uncovered the depth of Vonnegut's narratives as the chapters flowed naturally together. These concepts served as an experienced method for evaluating the chaos, vulnerability, hyperreality, and societal changes established in Vonnegut's writings. They functioned as threads woven throughout the study, guiding readers through the complexity of his postmodern worlds and narrations.

This thesis, in short, fosters readers to direct the theoretical complexity of Jean Baudrillard's principles as applied to a few of Kurt Vonnegut's selected novels through a systematic exploration. It establishes a unified narrative beyond conventional literary analysis, breaking down the barriers between specific chapter boundaries. By examining the complexities of postmodern chaos, vulnerability, hyperreality, and socio-political and posthuman issues, the research hopes to significantly contribute to the larger conversation about how literary theory, postmodernism, and Kurt Vonnegut's unmatched creative genius intersect.

Readers are encouraged to evaluate the lasting significance of postmodern issues in our changing academic landscape and the complexity of Vonnegut's narratives as they consider the nuances discovered within the study. The thesis becomes a tribute to the mutually beneficial relationship between an author's creative imagination and the theoretical frameworks that deepen our comprehension of a particular age's intellectual and cultural currents by expertly blending theory and literature. The study serves as a scholarly lighthouse, directing further research into the broad areas where philosophy, literature, and the complexities of human experience meet.

> Post-modern culture has broken the spell of various binary, 'othering'
> dualisms common to modernism: not only the signified and its signifier
> but also such thought pairs as higher/lower, mind/body,
> conscious/unconscious, subject/object, male/female, nature/culture.
> Post-modern art doubts these polarities in profound yet playfully
> degenerative ways, and thereby reenergizes the universe of contingent,
> undecidable, immanent, and pluralistic speech. Despite all their

apparent negativity or nihilism, then the subversive carnivals of post-modernism bear witness to the opening of a 'pagan' discourse that was always at the heart of modern darkness. (Weisenburger 4)

## Research Outcomes

**Improved comprehension of postmodernism**: The thesis advances our knowledge of postmodernism by utilizing its theoretical underpinnings in examining Kurt Vonnegut's writings. Readers learn about the postmodern movement's philosophical foundations, historical sources, and cultural ramifications through this investigation.

**Understanding Kurt Vonnegut's Literary Universe**: This study applies Jean Baudrillard's theoretical framework to illuminate the underlying themes of chaos, vulnerability, hyperreality, and the fuzziness of the lines separating representation from reality. This enhances our understanding of Vonnegut's skill as a writer and his significance to postmodern literature.

**Analysing Sociopolitical Themes**: The thesis critically analyses sociopolitical issues in Vonnegut's writings, including how technology affects human lives and how conventions and identities are dissolved. Through this research, readers will learn how Vonnegut's stories reflect and critique today's social and political reality.

**Relevance to Contemporary Discourse**: By drawing connections between Vonnegut's imaginary universes and present social challenges, the research findings give insightful analyses of current cultural discourse. The research invites readers to participate in critical thought on the difficulties and complexities of the contemporary world by tackling issues of authenticity, truth, and the human condition in a society that is becoming increasingly technologically advanced.

**Contribution to Literary Studies**: The thesis concludes by providing a Baudrillardian analysis of Kurt Vonnegut's writings, which contribute to the field of literary studies. The research deepens our comprehension of Vonnegut's enduring literary influence and its applicability to navigating the complexity of modern literature and culture by interacting with multidisciplinary ideas and approaches.

# Bibliography

## Primary Sources

Vonnegut, Kurt. *Armageddon in Retrospect*. G. P. Putnam's & Sons, 2008.

---. *Breakfast of Champions: A Novel*. Dial Press Trade Paperback, 1999.

---. *Cat's Cradle*. Delacorte, 1963.

---. *Fates Worse Than Death: An Autobiographical Collage of the 1980s*. Putnam Adult, 1991.

---. *Galapagos*. Dial, 2009.

---. *God Bless You, Mr. Rosewater*. Penguin, 2018.

---. *Mother Night*. Delta TP, 1999.

---. *Palm Sunday: An Autobiogr. Collage*. Delacorte, 1981.

---. *Player Piano*. Charles Scribner's Sons, 1952.

---. "Playboy Interview". *Wampeters, Foma and Granfalloons*, 1973, pp.237-285.

---. *Slapstick*. Delacorte Press, 1976.

---. *Slaughterhouse-Five*. Dial, 2005.

---. *The Sirens of Titan*. Dell, 1998.

---. *Welcome to the Monkey House; Palm Sunday: An Autobiographical Collage*. Vintage, 1994.

Vonnegut, Kurt, and William Rodney Allen. *Conversations With Kurt Vonnegut*. 1988, ci.nii.ac.jp/ncid/BA0655002X.

Vonnegut, Kurt, and Daniel Simon. *A Man without a Country*. Bloomsbury, 2006.

**Secondary Sources**

Abbas, Niran. "The Posthuman View on Virtual Bodies." *Ctheory*, May 1999, journals.uvic.ca/index.php/ctheory/article/view/14881/5776.

Alford, C. "Group Psychology and Political Theory." *Yale University Press eBooks*, 1994, https://doi.org/10.12987/9780300157680.

Allen, Barry. "Postmodern Pragmatism: Richard Rorty's Transformation of American Philosophy." *Philosophical Topics*, vol. 36, no. 1, 2008, pp. 1–15. *JSTOR*, www.jstor.org/stable/43154514. Accessed 23 Dec. 2020.

Allen, Graham. *Intertextuality*. Routledge, 2000.

Alsen, Eberhard. *Romantic Postmodernism in America*. Rodopi, 1996.

Anderson, Perry. *The Origins of Postmodernity*. Verso, 1998.

Anderson, Walter Truett, ed. *The Fontana Postmodernism Reader*. Fontan, 1996.

Antony, Sinoj, and Ishfaq Ahmad Tramboo. "Digital Metamorphosis: Unraveling the Evolution of Global Language in the Technological Culture." *International Journal of English Language and Literature Studies*, vol. 12, no. 4, Dec. 2023, pp. 358–73. https://doi.org/10.55493/5019.v12i4.4921.

---. "Kurt Vonnegut and Postmodernism: An Analysis". *Journal of Emerging Technologies and Innovative Research*, vol, 5, no. 12, 2018, pp. 981-986. *JETIR*, http://www.jetir.org/papers/JETIRD06156.pdf.

Badmington, Neil. "Theorizing Posthumanism." *Cultural Critique*, no. 53, 2003, pp. 10–27. *JSTOR*, http://www.jstor.org/stable/1354622. Accessed 20 Feb. 2021.

Barad, Karen. *Meeting the Universe Halfway: Quantum Physics and the Entanglement of Matter and Meaning*. Duke UP, 2006.

Barrows, Adam. "'Spastic in Time': Time and Disability in Kurt Vonnegut's Slaughterhouse-Five." *Journal of Literary & Cultural Disability Studies*, vol. 12, no. 4, Nov. 2018, pp. 391–405. *EBSCOhost*, doi:10.3828/jlcds.2018.32.

Barry, Peter. *Beginning Theory: An Introduction to Literary and Cultural Theory*. Manchester UP, 1995. Print.

Barth, John. *Lost in the Funhouse*. Anchor Books, 1988.

Barthes, Roland. "The Death of the Author." *Image, Music, Text*, Fontana, 1977, pp. 142–48. sites.tufts.edu/english292b/files/2012/01/Barthes-The-Death-of-the-Author.pdf.

Baudrillard, Jean. *America*. Verso, 1988.

---. *Cool Memories*. Verso, 1990.

---. *Conspiracy of Art: Manifestos, Interviews, Essays; Trans. by Ames Hodges*. Semiotext(e), 2005.

---. *Forget Foucault*. Translated by Lotringer Sylvère, Semiotext(e), 2007.

---. *Impossible Exchange*. Translated by Chris Turner, Verso, 2001.

---. *In the Shadow of the Silent Majorities... Or the End of the Social and Other Essays*. 1983, ci.nii.ac.jp/ncid/BA64320311.

---. *Simulacra and Simulation*. U of Michigan P, 1994.

---. *Simulations*. Semiotext(e), 1983.

---. *Symbolic Exchange and Death*. Translated by Iain Hamilton Grant, SAGE Publications Ltd, 2017.

---. *The Ecstasy of Communication*. Los Angeles, Ca, Semiotext(e), 2012.

---. *The Gulf War Did Not Take Place*. Indiana UP, 1995.

---. *The Illusion of the End*. Translated by Chris Turner, Stanford UP, 1994.

---. *The Perfect Crime*. Translated by Chris Turner, Verso Books, 2008.

---. "The Precession of Simulacra." *Cultural Theory and Popular Culture: A Reader*,
    edited by J. Storey, 4th ed., Pearson, 2009, pp. 409-415.

---. *The System of Objects*. Translated by James Benedict, Verso, 2005.

---. *Transparency of Evil: Essays on Extreme Phenomena*. Verso, 1993.

---. *Why Hasn't Everything Already Disappeared?* Seagull Books, 2009.

Baudrillard, Jean, and Francois L'Yvonnet. *Fragments: Interviews with Jean
    Baudrillard*. Routledge, 2003.

Baudrillard, Jean, and Marie Maclean. "The Masses: The Implosion of the Social in the
    Media." *New Literary History*, vol. 16, no. 3, 1985, pp. 577–89. *JSTOR*,
    https://doi.org/10.2307/468841. Accessed 23 Nov. 2021.

Baudrillard, Jean, and Mike Gane. *Baudrillard Live: Selected Interviews*. Routledge,
    1993.

Baudrillard, Jean, and Sylvère Lotringer. *The Conspiracy of Art: Manifestos,
    Interviews, Essays*. 2005, ci.nii.ac.jp/ncid/BA82247406.

Baudrillard, Jean, et al. *Fatal Strategies: Crystal Revenge*. Semiotext(e), 1990.

Baudrillard, Jean, et al. *Jean Baudrillard from Hyperreality to Disappearance:
    Uncollected Interviews*. Edinburgh University Press, 2015.

Baudrillard, Jean, et al. "The Beaubourg-Effect: Implosion and Deterrence." *October*,
    vol. 20, 1982, pp. 3–13. *JSTOR*, https://doi.org/10.2307/778604. Accessed 20
    Nov. 2021.

Beck, Ulrich. *Risk Society: Towards a New Modernity*. SAGE Publications Limited, 1992.

Bell, Bernard Iddings. *Postmodernism and Other Essays*. Morehouse Pub, 1926.

Bertens, Johannes Willem. "The Idea of the Postmodern: A History." *World Literature Today*, vol. 69, no. 4, Jan. 1995, p. 883. https://doi.org/10.2307/40151833.

Best, Steven and Douglas Kellner. *Postmodern Theory*. Macmillan and Guilford Press, 1991.

---. *The Postmodern Turn*. Guilford Press, 1997.

Bielskis, Andrius. *Towards a Post-Modern Understanding of the Political: From Genealogy to Hermeneutics*. Palgrave Macmillan, 2005.

Bishop, Wendy, and David Starkey. "Postmodernism." *Keywords in Creative Writing*. University Press of Colorado, 2006, pp. 131–34. JSTOR, https://doi.org/10.2307/j.ctt4cgr61.30. Accessed 23 Jan. 2021.

Bodtke, Richard. "Great Sorrows, Small Joys: The World of Kurt Vonnegut, Jr." *Cross Currents,* vol.20, no.1, 1970, pp. 120-125. *JSTOR*, www.jstor.org/stable/i24453487.

Bogard, William. "Closing down the Social: Baudrillard's Challenge to Contemporary Sociology." *Sociological Theory*, vol. 8, no. 1, 1990, pp. 1–15. *JSTOR*, https://doi.org/10.2307/202191.

Braidotti, Rosi. "Posthuman, All Too Human." *Theory, Culture & Society*, vol. 23, no. 7–8, Dec. 2006, pp. 197–208. https://doi.org/10.1177/0263276406069232.

Brann, Eva. "What Is Postmodernism?" *The Harvard Review of Philosophy*, vol. 2, no. 1, Jan. 1992, pp. 4–7. https://doi.org/10.5840/harvardreview1992211.

Brasher, Bart. *Implosion: Downsizing the U.S. Military, 1987-2015*. Greenwood
    Press, 2000.

Brass, Tom. *Peasants, Populism, and Postmodernism: The Return of the Agrarian
    Myth*. Taylor and Francis, 2000.

Broden. "Postmodernism." *Science Direct*, 2006,
    www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/B0080448542014401.

Browne, Craig. "Postmodernism, Ideology and Rationality." *Revue Internationale de
    Philosophie*, vol. 64, no. 251 (1), 2010, pp. 79–99. *JSTOR*,
    http://www.jstor.org/stable/23961023. Accessed 20 Nov. 2022.

Brown, Kevin. "A Launching Pad of Belief": Kurt Vonnegut and Postmodern
    Humor." *Studies in American Humor,* vol.1, no.14, 2006, pp. 47-54. *JSTOR,*
    www.jstor.org/stable/i40095534. Accessed 13 Oct. 2021.

Bryan, CDB. 'Kurt Vonnegut, Head Bokononist', in Conversations with Kurt
    Vonnegut , ed. William Rodney Allen (Jackson, Mississippi: University Press
    of Mississippi, 1988), pp. 3-6. Interview first published in New York Times
    Book Review, 6 April 1969, pp. 2-25

Bukatman, Scott. *Terminal Identity: The Virtual Subject in Postmodern Science
    Fiction*. Duke UP, 1993. Print.

Butler, Christopher. *Postmodernism: A Very Short Introduction*. Oxford UP, 2002.

Butler, Rex. *Jean Baudrillard: The Defence of the Real*. Sage, 2000.

Byers, Thomas B., and Scott Bukatman. "Terminal Identity: The Virtual Subject in
    Postmodern Science Fiction." *American Literature*, vol. 67, no. 2, June 1995,
    p. 424. https://doi.org/10.2307/2927828.

Cain, William E. "Deconstruction in America: The Recent Literary Criticism of J. Hillis
    Miller." *College English*, vol. 41, no. 4, 1979, pp. 367–82. *JSTOR*,
    https://doi.org/10.2307/376277. Accessed 10 Aug. 2022.

Calhoun, Craig. "Postmodernism as Pseudohistory." *Theory, Culture & Society*, vol.
    10, no. 1, Feb. 1993, pp. 75–96. https://doi.org/10.1177/026327693010001004.

Callinicos, Alex. *Against Postmodernism: A Marxist Critique*. Palgrave Macmillan,
    1990.

Carlson, Carl A. "Implosion: Downsizing the U.S. Military, 1987–2015." *Naval War
    College Review*, vol. 55, no. 1, Jan. 2002, p. 151. digital-
    commons.usnwc.edu/cgi/viewcontent.cgi?article=2325&context=nwc-review.

Chabot, C. Barry. "The Problem of the Postmodern." *New Literary History*, vol. 20,
    no. 1, 1988, pp. 1–20. *JSTOR*, https://doi.org/10.2307/469316. Accessed 10
    Feb. 2022.

Chaloupka, William, and William Stearns. *Jean Baudrillard: The Disappearance of
    Art and Politics*. Macmillan, 1992.

Chute, Hillary. "The Popularity of Postmodernism." *Twentieth Century Literature*,
    vol. 57, no. 3/4, 2011, pp. 354–63. *JSTOR*,
    http://www.jstor.org/stable/41698755. Accessed 20 Aug. 2021.

Collins, H. M. "The Seven Sexes: A Study in The Sociology Of A Phenomenon, Or
    The Replication Of Experiments In Physics." *Sociology*, vol. 9, no. 2, 1975, pp.
    205–24. *JSTOR*, http://www.jstor.org/stable/42851626. Accessed 18 Sep. 2021.

Connor, Steven. "Postmodernism and Literature." *The Cambridge Companion to
    Postmodernism*. Cambridge UP, 2004, pp. 62-81.

---. *Postmodernist Culture: An Introduction to Theories of the Contemporary*.
    Blackwell Publishers, 2006.

Coole, Diana, and Bryan S. Turner. "Theories of Modernity and Postmodernity." *The British Journal of Sociology*, vol. 43, no. 4, Dec. 1992, p. 687. https://doi.org/10.2307/591349.

Cordle, Daniel. "Changing of the Old Guard: Time Travel and Literary Technique in the Work of Kurt Vonnegut." *The Yearbook of English Studies*, vol.30, 2000, pp.166-176. *JSTOR*, www.jstor.org/stable/3509250. Accessed 30 Aug. 2022.

Craig, Hicks Stephen Ronald. *Explaining Postmodernism: Skepticism and Socialism from Rousseau to Foucault*. New Berlin: Scholargy Publishing, 2004.

Currell, David. ?"as He Refined the Language?: Dryden's Task as a Translator." *Literature Compass*, vol. 3, no. 2, Feb. 2006, pp. 159–71. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1741-4113.2006.00311.x.

Dalibert, Lucie. *Posthumanism and Somatechnologies : Exploring the Intimate Relations Between Humans and Technologies*. 10 Mar. 2014, https://doi.org/10.3990/1.9789036536516.

Davis, John B. "Postmodernism and the Individual as a Process." *Review of Social Economy*, vol. 65, no. 2, 2007, pp. 203–08. JSTOR, http://www.jstor.org/stable/29770405. Accessed 12 Aug. 2022.

Davis, Todd F. *Kurt Vonnegut's Crusade: How a Postmodern Harlequin Preached a New Kind of Humanism*. New York: State U of New York P, 2006.

Davies, Tony. *Humanism*. Routledge, 2008.

Denzin, Norman K. "'Postmodern Social Theory.'" *Sociological Theory*, vol. 4, no. 2, Jan. 1986, p. 194. https://doi.org/10.2307/201888.

Derrida, Jacques. *Of Grammatology*. JHU Press, 1998.

Derrida, Jacques, and Barbara Johnson. *Dissemination*. Lightning Source UK Ltd., 2017.

Dhuldhar, Sushil R. "Postmodernism: A State of Mind." *Proceedings of National Seminar on Postmodern Literary Theory and Literature*, 2012, pp. 9-11.

Diwany, Fatma Khalil Mostafa El. "So It Goes: A Postmodernist Reading of Kurt Vonneguts Slaughterhouse-Five." *International Journal of English and Literature*, vol. 5, no. 4, June 2014, pp. 82–90. https://doi.org/10.5897/ijel2013.0548.

Eagleton, Terry. *Literary Theory: An Introduction*. Blackwell, 1996.

Edelstein, Arnold. "Slaughterhouse-Five: Timeout of Joint." *College Literature,* vol.1, no.2,1974, pp.128-139. *JSTOR*, www.jstor.org/stable/25111023.

Ellis, Cristin. *Antebellum Posthuman: Race and Materiality in the Mid-Nineteenth Century*. Fordham UP, 2018.

Farrell, Susan Elizabeth. *Critical Companion to Kurt Vonnegut: A Literary Reference to His Life and Work*. Facts on File, 2008.

Ferguson, Oliver. 'History and Story: Leon Trout′s Double Narrative in Galápagos', in Critique: Studies in Contemporary Fiction, 40:3 (1999), 230-38

Ferrando, Francesca. *Philosophical Posthumanism*. 2019, https://doi.org/10.5040/9781350059511.

Ferraris, Maurizio, and Anna Taraboletti Segre. "Postmodernism and the Deconstruction of Modernism." *Design Issues*, vol. 4, no. 1/2, 1988, pp. 12–24. *JSTOR*, https://doi.org/10.2307/1511383. Accessed 24 Mar. 2023.

Fischer, Rachel K., and Aimee Graham. "Postmodernism." *Reference & User Services Quarterly*, vol. 54, no. 1, 2014, pp. 29–33. *JSTOR*, www.jstor.org/stable/refuseserq.54.1.29. Accessed 30 Aug. 2023.

Foucault, Michael. *Power/Knowledge: Selected Interviews and Other Writings[1972-1977*. Pantheon, 1980.

---. *The History of Sexuality: The Will to Knowledge*. Penguin, 2008.

Freese, Peter. "Kurt Vonnegut's 'Jailbird': Recent American History and the Failure of the American Dream." *Amerikastudien / American Studies*, vol. 44, no. 1, 1999, pp. 137–165. *JSTOR*, www.jstor.org/stable/41157440. Accessed 20 Jul. 2022.

---. "Surviving the End: Apocalypse, Evolution, and Entropy in Bernard Malamud, Kurt Vonnegut, and Thomas Pynchon." *Critique: Studies in Contemporary Fiction*, vol. 36, no. 3, Mar. 1995, pp. 163–75. https://doi.org/10.1080/00111619.1995.9935250.

---. "The Critical Reception of Kurt Vonnegut." *Literature Compass*, vol. 9, no. 1, Jan. 2012, pp. 1–14. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1741-4113.2011.00862.x.

Gane, Mike. "Jean Baudrillard, the Conspiracy of Art: Manifestos, Interviews, Essays. Reviewed By." *Philosophy in Review*, vol. 26, no. 4, Aug. 2006, pp. 233–35. journals.uvic.ca/index.php/pir/article/view/6060.

Geer, Creed. "Kurt Vonnegut and the Character of Words." *The Journal of Narrative Technique,* vol.19, no.3, 1989, pp.312-330. *JSTOR*, www.jstor.org/stable/i30225254. Accessed 10 Aug. 2022.

Genosko, Gary. *McLuhan and Baudrillard the Masters of Implosion*. Routledge, 1999.

---. *The Uncollected Baudrillard*. Sage Publications, 2001.

Ghasarian, Christian, et al. "Postmodern Theory. Critical Interrogations." *Revue Francaise De Sociologie*, vol. 37, no. 1, Jan. 1996, p. 151. https://doi.org/10.2307/3321956.

Giddens, Anthony. *Modernity and Self-identity: Self and Society in the Late Modern Age*. Stanford U P, 1991.

Goleman, Daniel. *Working with Emotional intelligence*, Bloomsbury, 1995.

Green, John, and David Levithan. *Will Grayson, Will Grayson*. Penguin, 2010.

Habermas, Jürgen, and Seyla Benhabib. "Modernity Versus Postmodernity." *New German Critique*, no. 22, Jan. 1981, p. 3. https://doi.org/10.2307/487859.

Harris, Charles B. *Contemporary American Novelists of the Absurd*. Haven College and UP, 1971.

---. "Time, Uncertainty, And Kurt Vonnegut, Jr.: A Reading Of 'Slaughterhouse-Five.'" *The Centennial Review*, vol. 20, no. 3, 1976, pp. 228–43. *JSTOR*, http://www.jstor.org/stable/23738361. Accessed 30 Aug. 2022.

Harvey, David. *The Condition of Postmodernity: An Enquiry Into the Origins of Cultural Change*. Wiley-Blackwell, 1992.

Hassan, Ihab. "From Postmodernism to Postmodernity: The Local/Global Context." *Philosophy and Literature*, vol. 25, no. 1, Jan. 2001, pp. 1–13. https://doi.org/10.1353/phl.2001.0011.

---. "Pluralism in Postmodern Perspective." *Critical Inquiry*, vol. 12, no. 3, Apr. 1986, pp. 503–20. https://doi.org/10.1086/448348.

---. "POSTmodernISM." *New Literary History*, vol. 3, no. 1, 1971, pp. 5–30. *JSTOR*, https://doi.org/10.2307/468378.  Accessed 30 Aug. 2022.

---. "Prometheus as Performer: Toward a Posthumanist Culture?" *The Georgia Review*, vol. 31, no. 4, 1977, pp. 830-850. Print.

Hayles, N. Katherine. *How We Became Posthuman: Virtual Bodies in Cybernetics, Literature, and Informatics*. U of Chicago P, 1999. Print.

---. "The Borders of Madness." *Science Fiction Studies*, vol. 18, no. 3, 1991, pp. 321–23. *JSTOR*, http://www.jstor.org/stable/4240084. Accessed 30 Jun. 2023.

Hayles, N. Katherine, and Katherine Hayles. *How We Became Posthuman*. 1999, https://doi.org/10.7208/chicago/9780226321394.001.0001.

Hayman, David, et al. "Kurt Vonnegut, The Art of Fiction No. 64." *The Paris Review*, no. 69, 1977, pp. 55–103.

Heidegger, Martin. *Nietzsche: Nihilism*. Harper and Row, 1982.

Hicks, Andrew John. *Posthumanism in the Novels of Kurt Vonnegut: Matter That Complains So*. 2020. ISBN: 978-0-367-85855-1

Hicks, Stephen Ronald Craig. *Explaining Postmodernism: Skepticism and Socialism From Rousseau to Foucault*. Scholargy Publishing, Inc., 2004.

Hildebrand, Tim. "Two or Three Things I Know about Kurt Vonnegut's Imagination.*" The Vonnegut Statement*, edited by Jerome Klinkowitz and John Somer. New York: Dell, 1973. 121-132.

Hoy, Terry. "Derrida: Postmodernism and Political Theory." *Philosophy & Social Criticism*, vol. 19, no. 3–4, July 1993, pp. 243–60. https://doi.org/10.1177/019145379301900302.

Hoffmaster, Barry. "What Does Vulnerability Mean?" *The Hastings Center Report*, vol. 36, no. 2, 2006, pp. 38–45. *JSTOR*, http://www.jstor.org/stable/3528401. Accessed 30 Aug. 2022.

Hossain, Dewan Mahboob. "Postmodernism: Issues and Problems." *Asian Journal of Social Sciences & Humanities*, vol. 2, no. 2, May 2013, pp. 173–81.

Hume, Kathryn. "Kurt Vonnegut and the Myths and Symbols of Meaning." *Texas Studies in Literature and Language*, vol.24, no.4, 1982, pp. 429-447. *JSTOR*, www.jstor.org/stable/i40034357. Accessed 28 Aug. 2022.

---. "The Heraclitean Cosmos of Kurt Vonnegut." *ProQuest* 1982, pp. 208. www.academia.edu/8606562.

---. "Vonnegut's Self-Projections: Symbolic Characters and Symbolic Fiction." *The Journal of Narrative Technique*, vol. 12, no. 3, 1982, pp. 177–90. *JSTOR*, http://www.jstor.org/stable/30225939. Accessed 30 Aug. 2022.

Hunt, Alan. "The Big Fear: Law Confronts Postmodernism." *McGill Law Journal*, vol. 35, no. 3, 1990, pp. 507–40.

Hutcheon, Linda. *A Poetics of Postmodernism History, Theory, Fiction*. Routledge, 1988.

---. "Postmodern Paratextuality and History." *Texte-revue De Critique Et De Theorie Litteraire*, vol. 5, Jan. 1986, tspace.library.utoronto.ca/bitstream/1807/9477/1/TSpace0031.pdf.

---. *The Politics of Postmodernism*. Routledge, 2002.

Hutcheon, Linda, et al. "A Poetics of Postmodernism?" *Diacritics*, vol. 13, no. 4, Jan. 1983, p. 33. https://doi.org/10.2307/464710.

Huysmans, Jef. "Post-Cold War Implosion and Globalisation: Liberalism Running Past Itself?" *Millennium: Journal of International Studies*, vol. 24, no. 3, 1995, pp. 471–487. https://doi.org/10.1177/03058298950240031101.

Jameson, Fredric. "Postmodernism, or, the Cultural Logic of Late Capitalism." *Duke University Press eBooks*, 1992, https://doi.org/10.1215/9780822378419.

Jamosky, Edward, and Jerome Klinkowitz. "Kurt Vonnegut's Three 'Mother Nights.'" *Modern Fiction Studies*, vol. 34, no. 2, 1988, pp. 216–20. *JSTOR*, http://www.jstor.org/stable/26282574. Accessed 13 Dec. 2022.

Jarmusch, Jim. *Jim Jarmusch (of Jim Jarmusch)*. www.goodreads.com/author/show/314980.Jim_Jarmusch.

Jencks, Charles. "The Language of Post-Modern Architecture." *The Journal of Aesthetics and Art Criticism*, vol. 37, no. 2, Jan. 1978. https://doi.org/10.2307/429857.

---. *The Language of Post-modern Architecture*. Rizzoli International Publications, 1991.

---. "What Then Is Post-modernism." *The Postmodern Reader*, 2020, pp. 14-37. https://www.academia.edu/14879263/Charles_Jencks_What_then_is_Post_Mod ernism.

Johnson, Krisandra R. "A Blend Absurdism and Humanism: Defending Kurt Vonnegut's Place in the Secondary Setting." *Butler Journal of Undergraduate Research*, vol.4, no.7, 2018, pp. 100-113. *Butleruniversity*, www.digitalcommons.butler.edu.

Jweid, Abdalhadi Nimer Abdalqader Abu, et al. "Postmodern Narrative in Kurt Vonnegut's Slaughterhouse-Five." *Journal of Foreign Languages, Cultures & Civilizations*, vol. 3, no. 1, Jan. 2015, https://doi.org/10.15640/jflcc.v3n1a10.

Kee, James M. "'Postmodern' Thinking and the Status of the Religious." *Religion & Literature*, vol. 22, no. 2/3, 1990, pp. 47–60. *JSTOR*, http://www.jstor.org/stable/40059448. Accessed 23 Dec. 2023.

Kellner, Douglas. "Jean Baudrillard After Modernity: Provocations on A Provocateur and Challenger". *International Journal of Baudrillard Studies*, vol. 3, no. 1, 2006, pp. 1-37.

Kelly, Adam. "Beginning with Postmodernism." *Twentieth Century Literature*, vol. 57, no. 3/4, 2011, pp. 391–422. *JSTOR*, www.jstor.org/stable/41698759. Accessed 13 Jul. 2021.

King, Anthony. "A Critique of Baudrillard's Hyperreality: Towards a Sociology of
    Postmodernism." *Philosophy & Social Criticism*, vol. 24, no. 6, Nov. 1998,
    pp. 47–66. https://doi.org/10.1177/019145379802400603.

King, Edward, and Joanna Page. "(Post)Humanism and Technocapitalist
    Modernity." *Posthumanism and the Graphic Novel in Latin America*, UCL Press,
    2017, pp. 23–44. *JSTOR*, https://doi.org/10.2307/j.ctt1rfzxnd.5. Accessed 23 Jun.
    2023.

Klinkowitz, Jerome. "The Literary Career of Kurt Vonnegut, JR." *Modern Fiction
    Studies, vol.19, no.1,* 1973, pp. 57-67. *JSTOR*, www.jstor.org/stable/i26277042.
    Accessed 11 Dec. 2022.

Kopper, Edward A. "Abstract Expressionism in Vonnegut's 'Bluebeard.'" *Journal of
    Modern Literature*, vol. 17, no. 4, 1991, pp. 583–584. *JSTOR*,
    www.jstor.org/stable/3831365. Accessed 23 Dec. 2022.

Kunze, Peter C., and Robert T. Tally. "Editors' Introduction: Vonnegut's Sense of
Humor." *Studies in American Humor*, no. 26, 2012, pp. 7–11. *JSTOR*,
http://www.jstor.org/stable/23823826. Accessed 25 Oct. 2023.

Leeds, Marc, and Peter J. Reed. *Kurt Vonnegut: Images and Representation*.
    Greenwood, 2000.

Lemert, Charles C. *Postmodernism Is Not What You Think: Why Globalization
    Threatens Modernity*. Routledge, 2005.

Leonard, Peter. "Knowledge/Power and Postmodernism: Implications for the Practice
    of a Critical Social Work Education." *Canadian Social Work Review / Revue
    Canadienne de Service Social*, vol. 11, no. 1, 1994, pp. 11–26. *JSTOR*,
    http://www.jstor.org/stable/41669550. Accessed 23 Dec. 2022.

Lundby, Knut. "Reviewed Work: *Media Culture. Cultural Studies, Identity and Politics
    between the Modern and the Postmodern* by Douglas Kellner". *Acta Sociologica*,

vol. 39, no. 2, 1996, pp. 244–248. *JSTOR*, www.jstor.org/stable/4194826.
Accessed 24 Sep. 2023.

Lyon, David. *Postmodernity*. Open UP, 1999.

Lyotard, Jean-Francois. "Rewriting Modernity." *In The Inhuman: Reflections on
Time*, trans. Geoffrey Bennington and Rachel Bowlby, 24-35. Cambridge:
Polity Press, 1991.

---. *The Postmodern Condition: A Report on Knowledge*. U of Minnesota P, 1984.

---. "What is postmodernism." J Harrison &Wood, eds., Art in Theory 1900- 2000:
An Anthology of Changing Ideas. Oxford: Blackwell Publishing, 2003.

McGuigan, Jim. *Modernity and Postmodern Culture*. 1999,
ci.nii.ac.jp/ncid/BA41965227.

Mellor, Adrian. "Baudrillard: Critical and Fatal Theory." *Sociology*, vol. 28, no. 2,
May 1994, pp. 614+. *Gale Academic OneFile*,
link.gale.com/apps/doc/A16075216/AONE?u=anon~f541893a&sid=googleSch
olar&xid=e692ef00.

Merrill, Robert, and Peter Schöll. "Vonnegut's Slaughterhouse-Five: The
Requirements of Chaos." *Western Civilization*, vol. 6, no. 1, Jan. 1978, pp.
65–76. https://doi.org/10.1353/saf.1978.0031.

Marvin, Thomas. *Kurt Vonnegut: A Critical Companion*. Greenwood PG, 2002.

May, John R. "Vonnegut's Humor and the Limits of Hope." *Twentieth Century
Literature*, vol. 18, no. 1, 1972, pp. 25–36. *JSTOR*,
https://doi.org/10.2307/440692. Accessed 23 Dec. 2023.

Mccoppin, Rachel, And Robert T. Tally. *Studies in the Novel*, vol. 45, no. 2, 2013, pp.
315-17. *JSTOR*, http://www.jstor.org/stable/41955672.

McHale, Brian. "POST cyber MODERN punkISM." *Postmodern Literary Theory – an anthology*, edited by Niall Lucy, Blackwell, 2000.

Merrill, Robert. *Critical Essays on Kurt Vonnegut*. G.K Hall, 1990.

Meyer, William E. H. "Kurt Vonnegut: The Man with Nothing to Say." *Critique: Studies in Contemporary Fiction,* vol.29, no.2, 1988, pp. 95-109. *Taylor Francis Online*, doi.org/10.1080/00111619.1988.9937841.

"Michel Foucault, 'History of Systems of Thought, 1979.'" *Philosophy & Social Criticism*, vol. 8, no. 3, Oct. 1981, pp. 353–59. https://doi.org/10.1177/019145378100800307.

Michel, Valentin, et al. "The Illusion of the End." *Sub-stance*, vol. 25, no. 2, Jan. 1996, p. 128. https://doi.org/10.2307/3685334.

Mitchell, William J. *Me++: The Cyborg Self and the Networked City*. 2003, ci.nii.ac.jp/ncid/BA68657361.

Miller, Derek D. "Postmodernism in Vonnegut's Cat's Cradle." *Inquiries Journal/Student Pulse*, vol.3, no.4, 2011, pp. 1-11. *INQUIRIES,* www.inquiriesjournal.com

Miah, Andy. "A Critical History of Posthumanism." Medical Enhancement and Posthumanity, edited by Bert Gordijn and Ruth Chadwick, vol. 2, *The International Library of Ethics*, *Law and Technology*, *Springer*, 2008, pp. 71-94. https://doi.org/10.1007/978-1-4020-8852-0_6.

Moravánszky, Ákos. "'Pro and Contra CIAM': Modernism and Its Discontents." *REVISITING POST-CIAM GENERATION: Debates, Proposals and Intellectual Framework Proceedings*, 2019, pp. 29-38.

Morse, Donald E. "Bringing Chaos to Order. Vonnegut Criticism at Century's End." *Journal of the Fantastic in the Arts*, vol. 10, no. 4 (40), 2000, pp. 395–408. *JSTOR*, http://www.jstor.org/stable/43308404. Accessed 20 Dec. 2023.

---. "Kurt Vonnegut's Jailbird and Deadeye Dick Two Studies of Defeat." *Hungarian Studies in English*, vol. 22, 1991, pp. 109–119. *JSTOR*, www.jstor.org/stable/41273854. Accessed 14 Dec. 2022.

---. "Kurt Vonnegut: The Representative Post-World War II American Writer." *Hungarian Journal of English and American Studies (HJEAS)*, vol. 21, no. 1, 2015, pp. 195–210. *JSTOR*, www.jstor.org/stable/44790638. Accessed 13 Dec. 2021.

---. "Kurt Vonnegut's 'The Sirens of Titan': Science Fiction and Meaning in History." *CEA Critic*, vol. 60, no. 3, 1998, pp. 50–61. *JSTOR*, www.jstor.org/stable/44377292. Accessed 25 Oct. 2023.

Nadeau, Robert L. "Physics and Metaphysics in the Novels of Kurt Vonnegut, Jr." *Mosaic: A Journal for the Interdisciplinary Study of Literature*, vol. 13, no. 2, 1980, pp. 37–47. *JSTOR*, http://www.jstor.org/stable/24777181. Accessed 14 Nov. 2022.

Natoli, Joseph. *A Primer to Postmodernity*. Wiley-Blackwell, 1997.

Norris, Christopher. *What's Wrong With Postmodernism: Critical Theory and the Ends of Philosophy*. Harvester Wheatsheaf, 1990.

Note, Margot. "Photographic Image Issues." *Elsevier eBooks*, 2011, pp. 61–86. https://doi.org/10.1016/b978-1-84334-599-2.50003-9.

Obradovic, Dragana. "Writing the Yugoslav Wars: *Literature, Postmodernism, and the Ethics of Representation*. University of Toronto Press, 2016. *JSTOR*, www.jstor.org/stable/10.3138/j.ctt1whm98w. Accessed 16 Nov. 2023.

Parr, Patrick. *Kurt Vonnegut Survives Humanity,* 13 February 2014. www.thehumanist.com.

Párraga, Javier Martín. "Kurt Vonnegut's Quest for Identity." *Futhark Revista De Investigación Y Cultura*, no. 8, 2013, pp. 183–96. https://doi.org/10.12795/futhark.2013.i08.10.

Pepperell, Robert. *The Posthuman Condition: Consciousness Beyond the Brain*. 3rd ed., Intellect Books, 2003.

Peters, Michael. "Achieving America: Postmodernism and Rorty's Critique of the Cultaual Left". *Review of Education, Pedagogy, and Cultural Studies*, vol.22, no.3, 2000, pp. 223-241. Taylor & Francis Online, doi: 10.1080/1071441000220304.

Pillai, ASD. *Post-modernism: An Introduction*. Theresa Publication, 1991.

Plimpton, George, et al. "Kurt Vonnegut, The Art of Fiction No. 64" *The Paris Review*, vol 69, 1977 pp. 55-103.

Polemics, J. "The Postmodernist Critique of Science: Is It Useful?" *Journal of the Elisha Mitchell Scientific Society*, vol. 110, no. 3/4, 1994, pp. 113–20. JSTOR, http://www.jstor.org/stable/24335133. Accessed 14 Nov. 2022.

Radford, Raymond. "'Somebody Up There Likes You': Free Will and Determinism on a Journey through Space in Kurt Vonnegut's The Sirens of Titan (1959)." *Implicit Religion*, vol. 20, no. 2, Apr. 2017, pp. 149–166. *EBSCOhost*, doi:10.1558/imre.34366.

Radojíc, Goran. "Critique and Reinvention of the Novel: Kurt Vonnegut's SlaughterhouseFive." *On the Borders of Convention*, edited by Aleksandra Nikčević Batrićević and Marija Knežević, Cambridge Scholars Publishing, 2010, pp. 93-101.

Ram, Kishore. *Post-modernism in English Literature*. Sonali Publication, 2011.

Redhead, Steve. "The Beaubourg Effect: Implosion and Deterrence." *Edinburgh University Press eBooks*, 2008, pp. 57–70. https://doi.org/10.3366/edinburgh/9780748627882.003.0005.

Reed, Peter J. "Economic Neurosis: Kurt Vonnegut's God Bless You, Mr.
     Rosewater." *Critical Essays on Kurt Vonnegut*. Ed. Robert Merrill. Boston:
     G.K. Hall, 1990, pp. 108-124.

Reilly, Charlie. "Two Conversations with Kurt Vonnegut." *College Literature,* vol. 7,
     no. 1, 1980, pp. 1-29. *JSTOR,* www.jstor.org/stable/25111286. Accessed 10 Jul.
     2022.

Resch, Robert Paul. "Modernism, Postmodernism, and Social Theory: A Comparison
     of Althusser and Foucault." *Poetics Today*, vol. 10, no. 3, Jan. 1989, pp. 511-
     549. https://doi.org/10.2307/1772903.

*Research Begins Here - New World Encyclopedia*. www.newworldencyclopedia.org.

Rigney, Ann. "All This Happened, More or Less: What a Novelist Made of the
Bombing of Dresden." *History and Theory*, vol. 48, no. 2, 2009, pp. 5–24.

Roloff, Lee. 'Kurt Vonnegut on Stage at the Steppenwolf Theater, Chicago',
     *Triquarterly*, vol. 103, 1998, pp. 17-28.

Rose, Margaret A. *The Post-modern and the Post-industrial: A Critical Analyses*.
     Cambridge UP, 1991.

Rosenau, P.M. *Post-modernism and Social Sciences: Insights, Inroads, and
     Intrusions.* Princeton UP, 1992.

Rorty, Richard. "Philosophy and the Mirror of Nature." *Princeton University Press
     eBooks*, 2009, https://doi.org/10.1515/9781400833061.

Roth, Wolff-Michael. "The Postmodern Condition." *BRILL eBooks*, 2007, pp. 171–
     98. https://doi.org/10.1163/9789087902254_008.

Ruccio, David F. "Postmodernism and Economics." *Journal of Post Keynesian
     Economics*, vol. 13, no. 4, 1991, pp. 495–510. *JSTOR*,
     www.jstor.org/stable/4538260. Accessed 14 Nov. 2022.

Sands, Peter. "Review: Vonnegut's Critics and Collaborators." *Science Fiction Studies,* vol.28, no.2, 2001, pp. 305-307. *JSTOR*, www.jstor.org/stable/i394210. Accessed 12 Nov. 2022.

Schaller, Hans-Wolfgang. "Peter Freese, the Clown of Armageddon: The Novels of Kurt Vonnegut." *Anglia*, vol. 129, no. 1–2, Jan. 2011, https://doi.org/10.1515/angl.2011.027.

Schiralli, Martin. "Constructive Postmodernism: Toward Renewal in Cultural and Literary Studies." *Westport, CT*: Bergin & Garvey, 1999.

Scholl, Peter A. "Vonnegut's Attack Upon Christendom." *Newsletter of the Conference on Christianity and Literature*, vol. 22, no. 1, 1973, pp. 5–11. *JSTOR*, http://www.jstor.org/stable/26331565. Accessed 23 Dec. 2023.

Scott, John. *Fifty Key Sociologists: The Contemporary Theorists*. Routledge, 2007.

Sharp, Michael D. *Popular Contemporray Writers*. Marshall Cavendish, 2006.

Shields, Charles J. *And So It Goes: Kurt Vonnegut: A Life*. 2011, ci.nii.ac.jp/ncid/BB10849965.

Sieber, Sharon Lynn. "Postmodern Infundibula and Other Non-Linear Time Structures in 'Breakfast of Champions, Slaughterhouse-Five', and 'Sirens of Titan.'" *Hungarian Journal of English and American Studies (HJEAS)*, vol. 17, no. 1, 2011, pp. 127–141. *JSTOR*, www.jstor.org/stable/43921805. Accessed 24 Mar. 2022.

Siegle, Robert. "POSTMODERNISM$^{TM}$." *Modern Fiction Studies*, vol. 41, no. 1, 1995, pp. 165–94. *JSTOR*, http://www.jstor.org/stable/26285772.

Simmons, David Ed. *New Critical Essays on Kurt Vonnegut*. New York: Macmillan, 2009.

Simpson, Josh. "'This Promising of Great Secrets': Literature, Ideas, and the (Re) Invention of Reality in Kurt Vonnegut's God Bless You, Mr. Rosewater,

Slaughterhouse-Five, and Breakfast of Champions 'Fantasies of an Impossibly Hospitable World': Science Fiction and Madness in Vonnegut's Troutean Trilogy." *Critique: Studies in Contemporary Fiction*, vol. 45, no. 3, Apr. 2004, pp. 261–72. https://doi.org/10.3200/crit.45.3.261-272.

Smart, Barry, and Pauline Marine Rosenau. "Post-Modernism and the Social Sciences: Insights, Inroads, and Intrusions." *The Journal of Higher Education*, vol. 64, no. 4, July 1993, p. 494. https://doi.org/10.2307/2960054.

Smith, Richard G. *Jean Baudrillard: The Disappearance of Culture: Uncollected Interviews*. Edinburgh University Press, 2017.

Smith, Richard H. "Fragments: Cool Memories III by Jean Baudrillard." *Environment and Planning A: Economy and Space*, vol. 30, no. 11, Jan. 1998, p. 2087. cronfa.swan.ac.uk/Record/cronfa31308.

Soofastaei, Elaheh, et al. "Reflection of Postmodernism In Kurt Vonnegut's Selected Fictions." *Naučnyj Rezul'tat*, vol. 2, no. 2, Jan. 2016, https://doi.org/10.18413/2313-8912-2016-2-2-61-66.

Sentes, Bryan, and Susan Palmer. "Presumed Immanent: The Raëlians, UFO Religions, and the Postmodern Condition." *Nova Religio: The Journal of Alternative and Emergent Religions*, vol. 4, no. 1, 2000, pp. 86–105. *JSTOR*, https://doi.org/10.1525/nr.2000.4.1.86. Accessed 24 Mar. 2023.

Sokal, Alan, and Jean Bricmont. *Intellectual Impostures*. Profile Books, 2011.

Sokal, Alan D., et al. "Fashionable Nonsense: Postmodern Intellectuals' Abuse of Science." *Choice Reviews Online*, vol. 37, no. 02, Oct. 1999, pp. 37–0896. https://doi.org/10.5860/choice.37-0896.

Spatt, Hartley S. 'Kurt Vonnegut: Ludic Luddite'. *At Millennium's End: New Essays on the Work of Kurt Vonnegut*. Ed. Kevin Alexander Boon. Albany: State University of New York Press, 2001, pp. 119–134.

Swanson, Guy E., and Daniel Bell. "The Coming of Post-Industrial Society: A
	Venture in Social Forecasting." *Social Forces*, vol. 53, no. 2, Dec. 1974, p.
	364. https://doi.org/10.2307/2576062.

Tally, Robert T. "Apocalypse in the Optative Mood: Galápagos, or, Starting Over."
	*Palgrave Macmillan US eBooks*, 2009, pp. 113–31.
	https://doi.org/10.1057/9780230100817_7.

---. *Kurt Vonnegut and the American Novel: A Postmodern Iconography*. Continuum,
	2011.

Tambling, Jeremy, and N. Katherine Hayles. "How We Became Posthuman: Virtual
	Bodies in Cybernetics, Literature and Informatics." *Modern Language Review*,
	vol. 96, no. 1, Jan. 2001, p. 143. https://doi.org/10.2307/3735725.

Taylor, Wilson and Mathew Gannon. "All Too Human: On Kurt Vonnegut's Legacy."
	*Los Angels Review of Books*, 27 February 2014, www.lareviewofbooks.org.

*The Bible.* Authorized King James Version, Introd. and notes by Robert Carroll and
	Stephen Prickett, Oxford UP, 1998.

*The Qur'an.* Translated by M.A.S. Abdel Haleem, Oxford UP, 2005.

Thompson, Willie. *Postmodernism and History*. Red Globe P, 2004.

Toffoletti, Kim. "Media Implosion: Posthuman Bodies at the Interface." *Hecate*, vol.
	29, no. 1, Hecate Press, 2003, pp. 151–165, https://search.informit.org/
	doi/10.3316/ielapa.200308266.

Toynbee, Arnold J. *A Study of History*. 1934, ci.nii.ac.jp/ncid/BA32134077.

Turkle, Sherry. *Life on The Screen: Identity in the Age of the Internet*. Simon and
	Schuster Paperbacks, 1995.

Veith, Gene Edward. *Postmodern Times: A Christian Guide to Contemporary Thought and Culture*. Crossway, 1994.

Vincent, Andrew. "The Ontology of Individualism." *Theoria: A Journal of Social and Political Theory*, no. 85, 1995, pp. 127–49. *JSTOR*, http://www.jstor.org/stable/41802022. Accessed 22 Jun. 2021.

Wakchaure, Suresh. "What Is Postmodernism?" *Proceedings of National Seminar on Postmodern Literary Theory and Literature*, 2012, pp. 1-8.

Waugh, Patricia. *Postmodernism: A Reader*. 1992, ci.nii.ac.jp/ncid/BA18484126.

Wolfe, Gary K. "Vonnegut and the Metaphor of Science Fiction: The Sirens of Titan." *The Journal of Popular Culture*, vol. V, no. 4, Mar. 1972, pp. 964–69. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.0022-3840.1972.0504_964.x.

Woods, Tim. *Beginning Postmodernism*. Manchester UP, 1999.

Zanetti, Lisa A., and Adrian Carr. "Exaggerating the Dialectic: Postmodernism's 'New Individualism' and the Detrimental Effects on Citizenship." *Administrative Theory & Praxis*, vol. 21, no. 2, 1999, pp. 205–17. JSTOR, http://www.jstor.org/stable/25611346. Accessed 11 Mar. 2022.

# List of Publications

| Journal Name | Indexed | Paper Title |
|---|---|---|
| Forum for Linguistic Studies | Scopus- Present- Q2 | The Postmodern Transformation of Language through Social Media, Memes, Emojis, and GIFs: A Study Among Selected North Indian University Students |
| International Journal of English Language and Literature Studies | Scopus- Present- Q1 | Digital metamorphosis: Unraveling the evolution of global language in the technological culture |
| African Journal of Biological Sciences (South Africa) | Scopus | Postmodern Perspectives: Navigating New Narratives in the Digital Epoch of Culture and Literature |
| Journal of Namibian Studies | Scopus- up to- 2023 | An Analysis of Postmodern Cultural Traits within a Technologically Advanced Era |
| European Journal of Molecular & Clinical Medicine | Scopus- upto- Mar-2021 | Hyperreality in media and literature: an overview of Jean Baudrillard's simulacra and simulation |
| European Journal of Molecular & Clinical Medicine | Scopus- upto- Mar-2021 | Kurt Vonnegut and Slaughterhouse-Five: A Pacifistic Study |
| Wesleyan Journal of Research | UGC Care | COVID-19 and Indian School Education System: A Critical Study of Online and Offline Learning Experiences of the Students of Higher and Lower Education |
| THE JOURNAL OF ORIENTAL RESEARCH MADRAS | UGC Care | 'Hyperreality' and Popular Indian Films |

# List of Conferences

| Conference Name | Organizer | Paper Title |
|---|---|---|
| Three-Day International Virtual Conference on Teaching, Learning and Education | Cape Comorin | The Role of Mass Media and Information Technology to Redesign the Teaching-Learning Process Based on The current Scenario of Coronavirus Pandemic |
| INTERNATIONAL CONFERENCE ON ENGLISH LANGUAGE, ETHICS &LEARNABILITY | CELEL2021 | COVID-19: The Challenges of Teaching and Learning  English Language in India through Online Platform |
| 2-Day International Interdisciplinary Conference on Narratives, Self and Identities: Traditions and Innovations | iSPELL | Social Network: The Agent of Fake Reality and Fake Information in the Era of digital culture |